



Liturgies England, Ch. of. Common Prayer. X

The Contents of this Book.

- 1  N Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer.
- 2  A Proclamation for the Authorizing of the same.
- 3 A Preface.
- 4 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.
- 5 The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.
- 6 The order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 7 Proper Psalms and Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer for Sundayes, and certain Feasts and dayes.
- 8 The Table for the order of the Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer.
- 9 An Almanack.
- 10 The Table & Kalender for Psalms & Lessons, with necessary rules appertaining to the same.
- 11 The order for Morning and Evening prayer thorowout the year.
- 12 The Letany.
- 13 The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels, to be used at the Ministration of the holy Communion thorowout the year.
- 14 The order of the Ministration of the holy Communion.
- 15 Baptisme both publike and private.
- 16 Confirmation, where also is a Catechisme for children.
- 17 Matrimonie.
- 18 Visitation of the sick.
- 19 The Communion of the sick.
- 20 Buriall.
- 21 The thanksgiving of women after childbirth.
- 22 A commination against sinners, with certain praieres to be used divers times in the year.



AN ACT FOR THE UNIFORMITIE
of COMMON PRAYER, and SERVICE
in the CHURCH, and administration of the
SACRAMENTS.



Where at the death of our late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the first, there remained one uniform order of common Service and Prayer, and of the administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one book, intituled, The book of Common prayer, and administration of Sacraments, &c. other rites and ceremonies in the Church of England, authorised by Act of Parliament, holden in the fifth and sixth years of our said late Sovereign Lord, King Edward the first, intituled, an act for the uniformitie of Common prayer, and administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first year of the reign of our late Sovereign Lady, Queen Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the professors of the truth of Christs Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present parliament, that the said Statute of repeal, and every thing therein contained, onely concerning the said book, and the service, administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, contained or appointed, in, or by the said Books, shall be void and of none effect, from, and after the feast of the nativity of S. John Baptist next coming. And that the said Book, with the order of Service, and of the Administration of Sacraments, rites, and ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and be, from and after the said feast of the nativity of Saint John Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenor and effect of this Statute: any thing in the foresaid Statute of repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it enacted by the Queens Highnesse, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular ministers, in any Cathedral or parish Church, or other place within this Realm of England, Wales, and the marches of the same, or other the Queens Dominions, shall from and after the feast of the nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, be bounden to say and use the Mattens, Evening, celebration of the Lords Supper, and administration of each of the Sacraments, and all other common and open prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said Book, so authorised by Parliament in the said fifth and sixth year of the reign of King Edward the first, with one alteration or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every Sunday in the yeere, and the form of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of Person, Vicar, or other

whatsoever minister, that ought or should say or say Common prayer mentioned in the said Book, or minister the Sacraments, from and after the feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Common prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral or parish Church, or other places, as he should use to minister the same, in such order and form as they be mentioned and set forth in the said book, or shall wilfully or obstinately standing in the same, use any other rites, ceremony, order, form, or manner of celebrating of the Lords Supper openly or privily, or Mattens, Evening, administration of the Sacraments, or other open prayers, then it is mentioned and set forth in the said book (Open prayer in said Statute so intituled, *it is enacted that prayer which is for other to come unto or hear, either in common churches, or private chapels, or Oratories, lawfully called, the services of the Church*) shall preach, declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, or depraving of the said book, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof; and shall be thereof lawfully convicted, according to the Laws of this realm, by verdict of twelve men, or by his own confession, or by the notorious evidence of the fact: shall lose and forfeit to the Queens Highnesse, her heirs and successors, for his first offence, the profit of all his spirituall benefices or promotions, coming or arising in one whole year next after his conviction: And also that the person so convicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any such person once convicted of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction offend again, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole year, and also shall therefore be deprived *ipso facto* of all his spirituall promotions: And that it shall be lawful to all patrons or patrons of all and singular the same spirituall promotions, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after he shall be twice convicted in form aforesaid shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted: that then the person so offending, and convicted the third time, shall be deprived *ipso facto* of all his spirituall Promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be beneficed, nor have any spirituall promotion, that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole year next after his said conviction, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any such person, not having any spirituall

An Act for the uniformity of common prayer!

spiritual promotion, after his first conviction, shall offences offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any person or persons whatsoever, after the said feast of the nativity of saint John Baptist next coming, shall in any enterludes, plays, songs, rimés, or by other open words, declare or speak any thing in the derogation, depraving, or despising of the same book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or shall by open fact, deed, or by open threatnings, compell, or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintain any person, vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral, or parish Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to sing or say any common and open prayer, or to minister any sacrament, otherwise, or in any other manner and form then is mentioned in the said book, or that by any of the said means shall unlawfully interrupt or let any person, vicar, or other minister in any Cathedral, or parish Church, Chappell, or any other place, to sing or say common and open prayer, or to minister the sacraments, or any of them, in such manner and form as is mentioned in the said Book: that then every such person, being thereof lawfully convicted in form aforesaid, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her heirs and successors, for the first offence an hundred marks. And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, offend again against any of the last recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted: that then the same person so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her heirs and successors, four hundred marks. And if any person after he in form aforesaid, shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted, that then every person so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence forfeit to our Sovereign Lady the Queen, all his goods and chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid within six weeks next after his conviction: that then every person so convicted, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment by the space of six months, without bail or mainprize. And if any person or persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the said sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction and this estate, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after this said second conviction: that then every person so convicted and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence, in the stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment during twelve months, without bail or mainprize. And that from and after the said feast of the Nativity of saint John Baptist next coming, all and every person and persons inhabiting within this realm, or any other the Queens majesties dominions, shall dili-

gently and faithfully, having no lawfull or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their parish church or chappell accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usual place where common prayer and such service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every Sunday, and other dayes ordained and used to be kept as holy dayes: and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of common prayer, preachings, or other service of God there to be used and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the censures of the Church: And also upon pain that every person so offending, shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence to be levied by the churchwardens of the Parish, where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poor of the same parish, of the goods, lands, and tements of such offender, by way of distresse. And for due execution hereof, the Queens most excellent Majesty, the Lords Temporal, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, doth in Gods name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavor themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof, may be had throughout their diocese and charges as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholsom Law. And for the authoritie in this behalf, Be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their officers, exercising Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, as well in place exempt, as not exempt, within their diocese, shall have full power and authority by this Act, to reform, correct, and punish by censures of the Church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their jurisdictions or diocese, after the said feast of the nativite of saint John Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other Law, Statute, Priviledge, Libertie, or Provision heretofore made, had or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and every justice of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of assise, shall have full power and authoritie in every of their open and generall Sessions, to enquire, hear, and determine all, and all manner of offences that shall be committed or done contrary to any Article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the commission to them directed, and to make proceesse for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all and every Archbishop and Bishop, shall or may at all time and times at his liberty and pleasure, joyne and associate himself, by virtue of this Act, to the said Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Justices of assise, at every of the said open and generall sessions to be holden in any place within his diocese, for and to the enquiry, hearing and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That the books concerning the said Service, shall at the costs and charges of the Parishioners of every Parish and Cathedral Church, be attained and gotten before the said feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next following: and that all such parishes and cathedral

An act for the uniformity of common prayer

in all churches, or other places where the said books shall be attained and gotten, before the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist, shall within three weeks next after the said books be attained and gotten, use the said Service, and put the same in use according to this Act.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, or, for any of the offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, unless he, or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next general Sessions, to be holden before any such Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assize, next after any offence committed or done, contrary to the tenor of this Act.

Provided always; and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence above mentioned, shall be tried by their Peers.

Provided also, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Maior of London, and all other Maiors, Bailiffs, and other head officers, of all and singular cities, Boroughs, and towns corporate, within this Realm, Wales, and the marches of the same, to the which Justices of Assize do not commonly repair, shall have full power and authority by virtue of this Act, to enquire, hear, and determine the offences aforesaid, and every of them, yearly within fifteen dayes after the Feasts of Easter, and Saint Michael the Archangel, in like manner and form as Justices of Assize, and oyer, and determiner may do.

Provided always, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and every of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries having any peculiar Ecclesiasticall jurisdiction, shall have full power and authority by virtue of this Act, as well to enquire in their visitations, Synods, or elsewhere within their jurisdiction; at any other time and place, to take accusations and informations of all and eve-

ry the things above mentioned, done, committed or perpetrated within the limits of their jurisdiction and authority, and to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration, or deprivation, or other Censures and Processes, in like form as heretofore hath been used in like cases by the Queens Ecclesiasticall laws.

Provided always, and be it enacted, that whatsoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receive punishment of the ordinary, having a testimoniall thereof under the said ordinaries seal, shall not for the same offence estoons be convicted before the Justices: and likewise, receiving for the said first offence punishment by the Justices, he shall not for the same offence estoons receive punishment of the Ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided always, and be it enacted, that such ornaments of the church, and of the ministers thereof, shall be retained, and be in use, as was in this church of England by the authority of Parliament in the second year of the reign of King Edward the sixth, until other order shall be therein taken by authority of the Queens Majestie, with the advice of her Commissioners, appointed and authorized under the great Seal of England for causes Ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolitane of this Realm. And also that if there shall happen any contempt, or irreverence to be used in the Ceremonies or Rites of the church, by the misusing of the orders appointed in this Book: the Queens Majestie may by the like advice of the said commissioners, or Metropolitane, ordain and publish such further ceremonies or rites, as may be most for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his church, and the due reverence of Christs holy mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all laws, statutes, and ordinances, wherein or whereby any other service, administration of Sacraments, or common prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realm, or any other the Queens Dominions and Countreys, shall from henceforth utterly be void, and of none effect.

By the King.

A Proclamation for the authorizing an
uniformitie of the book of Common Prayer
to be used thorowout the realm.

Although it cannot be unknown to Our Subjects by the former Declarations we have published, what Our purposes and proceedings have been in matters of Religion since Our coming to this Crown: Yet the same being now by Us reduced to a settled form. We have occasion to repeat somewhat of that which hath passed: And now at Our very first entry into the Realm, being entertained and importuned with Informations of sundry Ministers, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the Church here, as well in matter of Doctrine, as of Discipline: Although We had no reason to presume that things were so far amiss, as was pretended, because We had seen the Kingdom under that form of Religion which by Law was established in the dayes of the late Queen of famous memorie, blessed with a peace and prosperity, both extraordinary, and of many years continuance (a strong evidence that God was therewith well pleased,) Yet because the importunitie of the Complainers was great, their affirmations vehement, and the zeal wherewith the same did seem to be accompanied, very specious: We were moved thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that duty which is the chiefest of all Kings duties, that is, to settle the affairs of Religion, and the Service of God before their own. Which while We were in hand to do, as the contagion of the sickness reigning in Our citie of London and other places, would permit an assembly of persons meet for that purpose; Some of those who misliked the state of Religion here established, presuming more of Our intents then ever We gave them cause to doe, and transported with humour, began

such proceedings, as did rather raise a scandall in the Church, then take offence away. For both they used forms of publique serbing of God not heer allowed, held assemblies without Authority, and did other things carrying a very apparent shew of Sedition, more then of Zeal: whom We restrained by a former Proclamation in the moneth of October last, and gave intimation of the conference We intended to be had with as much speed as conveniently could be, for the ordering of those things of the Church, which accordingly followed in the moneth of January last at Our Honour of Hampton Court, where before Our Self, and Our Privie Councell were assembled many of the gravest Bishops and Prelates of the Realm, and many other learned men, as well of those that are conformable to the State of Church established, as of those that dissented. Among whom what Our pains were, what Our patience in hearing and replying, and what the indifference and uprightnesse of Our judgement in determining, We leave to the report of those who heard the same, contenting our Self with the sinceritie of Our own heart therein. But We cannot conceal, that the successe of that Conference was such, as happeneth to many other things, which moving great expectation before they be entred into, in their issue produce small effects. For We found mighty and vehement Informations supported with so weak and slender proofs, as it appeared unto Us and Our Councell, that there was no cause why any change should have been at all in that which was most impugned, the book of Common Prayer, containing the form of the publique Service of God heer established, neither in the doctrine which appeared

A proclamation for the Uniformitie of Common prayer

peared to be sincere, nor in the Forms and Rites which were justified out of the practice of the Primitive Church. Notwithstanding, We thought meet, with consent of the Bishops and other learned men there present, That some small things might rather be explained then changed, not that the same might not very well have been born with by men, who would have made a reasonable construction of them: but for that in a matter concerning the Service of God We were nice, or rather jealous, that the publike Form thereof should be free, not only from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common Adversary should have advantage to wrest ought therein contained, to other sense then the Church of England intendeth, nor any troublesome or ignorant person of this Church be able to take the least occasion of cavill against it: And for that purpose gave forth Our Commission under Our great Seal of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the form which the Lawes of this Realm in like case prescribe to be used, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Book of Common prayer, with the same Explanation, to be newly printed. Which being now done, and established anew after so serious a deliberation, although We doubt not, but all our Subjects both Ministers and others, will receive the same with such reverence as appertaineth, and conform themselves thereunto, every man in that which him concerneth: Yet have We thought it necessary, to make known by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same, And to require & enjoin all men, aswell Ecclesiasticall as Temporal, to conform themselves unto it, and to the practise thereof, as the onely publike form of serving God, established and allowed to be in this Realm. And the rather,

for that all the learned men who were there present, aswell of the Bishops as others, promised their conformitie in the practise of it, onely making suit to Us, that some few might be born with for a time.

Wherefore We require all Archbishops, Bishops, and all other publike Ministers, aswell Ecclesiasticall as Civill, to do their duties in causing the same to be obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Lawes of the Realm heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Book of Common prayer. And We think it also necessary, that the said Archbishops and Bishops, doe each of them in his Province and Diocesse take order, That every parish do procure to themselves within such time as they shall think good to limite, one of the said books so explained. And last of all, We do admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect nor attempt any further alteration in the Common and publike form of Gods Service, from this which is now established, for that neither will We give way to any to presume, that Our own judgement having determined in a matter of this weight, shall be swayed to alteration by the frivolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are We ignorant of the inconveniences that do arise in Government, by admitting innovation in things once settled by mature deliberation: And how necessary it is to use constancie in the upholding of the publike determinations of States, for that such is the inquietnesse and unstedfastnesse of some dispositions, affecting every year new forms of things, as if they should be followed in their inconstancie, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the steadfast maintaining of things by good advice established, is the weal of all Common-wealths.

Given at Our Palace of Westminster, the 5. day of March, in the first year of Our reigne of England, France, and Ireland, and of Scotland the seven and thirtieth.

God save the King.

THE PREFACE.

There was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted; as (among other things) it may plainly appear by the Common prayers in the Church commonly called Divine service. The first original and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall finde that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godlinesse. For they so ordered the matter, that the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year, intending thereby that the Clergie, and specially such as were Ministers of the Congregation, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred up to godlinesse themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were adversarie to the truth. And further, that the people by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in Church, should continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true Religion. But these many yeers passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, & neglected, by planting in uncertainties, legends, responds, verses, vain repetitions, commemorations, and synodals, that commonly when any book of the Bible was begun, before three or four Chapters were read out, all the rest were unread. And in this sort the book of Esay was begun in Advent, and the book of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were only begun, and never read thorow. After like sort were other books of holy Scripture used. And moreover, whereas S. Paul would have such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might understand, and have profit by hearing the same: the service in this Church of England (these many yeers) hath been read in Latine to the people, which they understand not: so that they have heard with their ears onely, and their heart, spirit and minde have not been edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers have divided the Psalms into seven portions, whereof every one was called a *Nocturn*: now of late time a few of them have been daily said, and often repeated, & the rest utterly omitted.

Moreover, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the *Pye*, and the manifold changings of the Service, was the cause, that to turn the book only, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to finde out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out. These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an order, whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readinesse in this matter, here is drawn out a Kalender for that purpose, which is plain and easie to be understood, wherein

(so much as may be) the reading of holy Scriptures is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece thereof from another. For this cause be cut off Anthemes, Responses, Invitations, and such like things as did break the continuall course of the reading of the Scripture. Yet because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must be some rules, therefore certain rules are here set forth, which as they be few in number, so they be plain and easie to be understood. So that here you have an order for prayer as touching the reading of holy Scripture, much agreeable to the minde and purpose of the old Fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious, then that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereof some be untrue, some uncertaine, some vain and superstitious, and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure word of God, the holy Scriptures; or that which is evidently grounded upon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plain for the understanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plainnesse of the order, and for that the rules be few and easie. Furthermore by this order the Curates shall need none other books for their publike service, but this book and the Bible: by the means whereof the people shall not be at so great charges for books, as in times past they have been. And where heretofore there hath been great diversity in saying and singing in Churches within this Realm, some following Salisbury uses, some Hereford use, some the use of Bangor, some of York, and some of Lincoln: now from henceforth all the whole Realm shall have but one use. And if any will judge this way more painfull, because that all things must be read upon the books, whereas before by the reason of so often repetition, they could say many things by heart: if those men will weigh their labour with the profit and knowledge which daily they shall obtain by reading upon the book, they will not refuse the pain, in consideration of the great profit that shall ensue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use, and practice of the same: to appease all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute the things contained in this book, the parties that do doubt, or diversely take any thing, shall alway resort to the Bishop of the Diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same, so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this book. And if the Bishop of the Diocese be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution thereof unto the Archbishop.

Though it be appointed in the afore-written Preface that all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, so the end that the Congregation may be thereby edified: yet it is not meant, but when men say Morning and Evening prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves do understand.

And all Priests and deacons shall be bound to say daily the Morning and Evening prayer, either privately or openly, except they be let by preaching, studying of Divinity, or some other urgent cause.

And the Curate that ministrith in every Parish Church or Chappell, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably letted, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chappell where he ministrith, and shall toll a Bell thereto, at convenient times before he begin, that such as be disposed, may come to hear Gods word, and to pray with him.



¶ OF CEREMONIES, WHY SOME BE *abolished, and some retained.*

OF such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man: some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet at length turned to vanity and superstition: some entered into the Church by undiscerning devotion, and such a zeal as was without knowledge, and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses, which not only for their unprofitableness, but also because they have much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away, and clean rejected. Other there be, which although they have been devised by man, yet it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for a decent order in the Church (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred. And although keeping the or omitting of a Ceremony (in it self considered, is but a small thing: yet the willfull and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things be done among you, saith S. Paul, in a seemly and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to private men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publique or common order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time the mindes of men are so divers, that some think it a great matter of conscience, to depart from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old customes: and again on the other side, some be so new fangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here be certain causes rendred, why some of the accustomed Ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter dayes, that the burthen of them was intolerable, whereof S. Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case, concerning that matter, then were the Jews. And he counselled, that such yoke and burden should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it.

But what would S. Augustine have said, if he had seen the Ceremonies of late dayes used, among us, whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more confound and darken,

then declare & set forth Christs benefits unto us.

And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a ceremonial Law (as much of Moses Law was) but it is a religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedome of the Spirit, being content onely with those Ceremonies which do serve to a decent order, and godly discipline, and such as be apt to stir up the dull minde of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and special signification, where-by he might be edified.

Furthermore, a most weighty cause of the abolishment of certain ceremonies was, that they were so far abused, partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and unlearned, and partly by the unsatiable avarice of such as sought more their own lucre, then the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still. But now as concerning those persons, which peradventure will be offended, for that some of the old Ceremonies are retained still: if they consider, that without some ceremonies it is not possible to keep any order, or quiet discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceive just cause to reform their judgements. And if they think much that any of the old do remain, and would rather have all devised anew: then such men, granting some Ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old, only for their age, without bewraying of their own folly. For in such a case, they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their antiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of unity and concord, then of innovations and newfangledness, which (as much as may be, with true setting forth of Christs Religion) is always to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the Ceremonies reserved to be offended. For as those be taken away which were most abused, and did burden mens consciences without any cause: so the other that remain, are retained for a discipline and order, which (upon just causes may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equall with Gods Law. And moreover, they be neither dark nor dumb Ceremonies, but are so set forth, that every man may understand what they do mean, and to what use they do serve, So that it is not like, that they in time to come should be abused as other have been. And in these our doings we condemn no other Nation, nor prescribe any thing, but to our own people only. For we think it convenient, that every countie should use such Ceremonies, as they shall think best to the setting forth of Gods honour and glorie, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly living, without error or superstition: And that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in mens ordinances it often changeth diversly in divers Countreys.

**¶ The Table and Kalender expressing the order of
Psalms, to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer thorow-
out the year, except certain Proper Feasts, as in the Rules
following more plainly appear.**

¶ The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

The Psalter shall be read thorow once every moneth. And because that some moneths belonger then some other be, it is thought good to make them even by this means. To every moneth shall be appointed, as concerning this purpose, just thirty dayes.

And because January and March have one day above the said number: and February which is placed between them both, hath only xxviii. dayes: February shall borrow of either of the Moneths of January and March one day: and so the Psalter which shall be read in February, must begin at the last day of January, and end the first day of March.

And whereas May, July, August, October and December have xxxi. dayes apiece: it is ordered that the Psalms shall be read the last day of the said moneths, which were read the day before, so that the Psalter may begin again the first day of the next moneth ensuing.

Now to know what Psalms shall be read every day, look in the Kalender the number that is appointed for the Psalms, and then finde the same number in this Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that purpose: and upon that number shall you see what Psalms shall be said at Morning and Evening prayer.

And where the Cxix. Psalm is divided into xxii. portions, and is overlong to be read at one time: it is so ordered that at one time shall not be read above four or five of the said portions, as you shall perceive to be noted in this Table following.

And here is also to be noted, that in this Table, and in all other parts of the Service, where any Psalms are appointed, the number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix. Psalm, unto the Cxlviii. Psalm, following the division of the Hebrews, doth vary in numbers from the common Latine translation.

**¶ The order how the rest of the holy Scripture (besides
the Psalms) is appointed to be read.**

The Old testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read thorow every year once, except certain Books and Chapters which be least edifying, and might beft be spared, and therefore are left unread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening prayer, and shall be read over orderly every year thrice, beside the Epistles and Gospels: except the Revelation, out of the which there be only certain Lessons appointed upon divers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every day, finde the day of the moneth in the Kalender following, and there ye shall perceive the Books and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Evening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalmes or Lessons appointed for the Sundayes, or for any Feast, moveable or unmoveable: then the Psalms and Lessons appointed in the Kalender, shall be omitted for that time,

Ye must note also, that the Colles, Epistle, and Gospel, appointed for the Sunday, shall serve all the week after, except there fall some Feast that hath his proper.

When the yeers of our Lord may be divided into four even parts, which is every fourth yeer then the Sunday Letter leaseth, and that yeer the Psalms and Lessons which serve for the 23. day of February, shall be read again the day following, except it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the Old Testament appointed in the Table serving to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle or Gospel is not expressed there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how farre shall be read: there you shall read to the end of the Chapter.

Item, so often as the first Chapter of S. Matthew is read, either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall begin the same at verse 18. *Now the birth of Jesus Christ, &c.* And the third Chapter of S. Lukes Gospel shall be read unto the middle of verse xxiiij. *Being now supposed the son of Joseph, &c.*

¶ PROPER

**¶ Proper Lessons to bee read for the first Lessons both
at Morning and Evening Prayer, on the Sundayes throu-
out the year, and for some also the second Lessons.**

<i>Sundayes of Advent.</i>	<i>Massens.</i>	<i>Evenfong.</i>
1	Isaiah 1.	Isaiah 2.
2	5	24
3	25	26
4	30	32
<i>Sundayes af- ter Christ- mas.</i>		
1	Isaiah 37.	Isaiah 38.
2	41	43
<i>Sundayes af- ter the E- piphany.</i>		
1	Isaiah 44.	Isaiah 45.
2	51	53
3	55	56
4	57	58
5	59	64
<i>Septuages- ima.</i>	Gen. 11.	Gen. 2.
<i>Sexagesima.</i>	Gen. 3.	Gen. 6.
<i>Quinquages- ima.</i>	9	12
<i>Lent.</i>		
1. Sunday.	Gen. 19.	Gen. 22.
2	27	34
3	39	42
4	43	45
5	Exod. 3.	Exod. 5.
6	9	10
<i>Easter day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Exod. 12.	Exod. 14.
2. Lesson.	Rom. 6.	Acts 2.

¶ Sundayes after Easter.

	<i>Massens.</i>	<i>Evenfong.</i>
<i>The first.</i>	Numbers 16.	Num. 22.
2	23	25
3	Deut. 4.	Deut. 5.
4	6	7
5	8	9
<i>Sunday after Ascension day.</i>	Deut. 12.	Deut. 13.
<i>Whitsunday</i>		
1. Lesson.	Deut. 16.	Wild. 1.
2. Lesson.	Act. 10. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Act. 19. It for- tained, &c. unto, Alter these, &c.
<i>Trinity Sun- day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Gen. 18.	Josh. 1.
2. Lesson.	Marth. 2.	

¶ Sundayes after Trinity.

	<i>Massens.</i>	<i>Evenfong.</i>
<i>The first.</i>	Joshua 10.	Joshua 23.
2	Judg. 4.	Judg. 5.
3	1. Sam. 4.	1. Sam. 3.
4	1. Sam. 23.	1. Sam. 13.
5	15	17
6	2. Sam. 12.	2. Sam. 21.
7	22	
8	1. King. 15.	1. King. 17.
9	18	19
10	21	22
11	2. King. 5.	2. King. 9.
12	10	18
13	19	23
14	Jerem. 7.	Jerem. 22.
15	35	36
16	Ezek. 2.	Ezek. 14.
17	16	18
18	20	24
19	Dan. 3.	Daniel 6.
20	Joel 2.	Micah 5.
21	Habak. 2.	Proy. 1.
22	Prov. 2.	3
23	11	12
24	13	14
25	15	16
26	17	19

**¶ LESSONS Proper for
Holy-dayes.**

	<i>Massens.</i>	<i>Evenfong.</i>
<i>S. Andrew.</i>	Proverbs 20.	Proverbs 21.
<i>S. Thomas Ap.</i>	23	24
<i>Nativity of Christ.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Isa. 9.	Is. 7. God spake once again to Achaz.
2. Lesson.	Luke 2. unto And unto men good will.	Titus 3. The kindnesse and love, &c. unto foolishnesse.
<i>S. Stephen.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Prov. 28.	Eccles. 4.
2. Lesson.	Actes 6. and 7.	Act. 7. When fourty years were, &c. unto Steven full of the holy Ghost, &c.
<i>S. John.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Eccles. 5.	Eccles. 6.
2. Lesson.	Revel. 1.	Revel. 22.

Proper Lessons.

	<i>g Matts.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>		<i>g Matts.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
<i>Innocent's day.</i> <i>Commemoration</i> 1. Lesson.	Jere. 31. <i>unto</i> Moreover I heard Ephraim Gen. 17.	Wild. 1.	<i>Ascension day.</i> <i>Munday in Whitsun week.</i> 1. Lesson.	Deut. 10. <i>unto</i> And now I- rael, &c. Colof. 2.	Deut. 10.
2. Lesson.	Rom. 2.			Gen. 17. <i>unto</i> These are the generations of Sem.	Nu. 17. Gather unto me, &c. <i>unto</i> Moses and the, &c.
<i>Epiphany.</i> 1. Lesson.	Isai. 40.	Isai. 49.	2. Lesson.	1. Cor. 12.	
2. Lesson.	Luk. 3. <i>unto</i> So that hee was supposed to be, &c.	John 3. <i>unto</i> After this he went to Ca- pernaum.	<i>Tuesday in Whitsun week.</i> <i>S. Barnabe.</i> 1. Lesson.	1. Sam. 19. Da- vid came to Samuel, &c.	Deut. 30.
<i>Conversion of S. Paul.</i> 1. Lesson.	Wild. 5.	Wild. 6.	2. Lesson.	Eccles. 10.	Eccles. 12.
2. Lesson.	Actes 22. <i>unto</i> They heard him.	Actes 26.		Actes 14.	Actes 15. <i>unto</i> After certain dayes.
<i>Purification of Mary.</i>	Wild. 9.	Wild. 12.	<i>S. Job Bapt.</i> 1. Lesson.	Malac. 3.	Malac. 4.
<i>S. Matthias.</i>	Wild. 19.	Eccles. 1.	2. Lesson.	March. 15.	Matt. 14. <i>unto</i> When Iesus &c.
<i>Annunciati- on of Mary.</i>	Eccles. 2.	Eccles. 3.	<i>S. Peter.</i> 1. Lesson.	Eccles. 17.	Eccles. 19.
<i>Wednes. be- fore Easter.</i>	Hofea 13.	Hofea 14.	2. Lesson.	Actes 3.	Actes 4.
<i>Thurs. before Easter.</i>	Daniel 9.	Jer. 31.	<i>S. James.</i>	Eccles. 21.	Eccles. 22.
<i>Good Fri- day.</i>	Gen. 22.	Isai. 53.	<i>S. Barthe- lomew.</i>	23	29
<i>Easter Eve.</i>	Zach. 9.	Exod. 13.	<i>S. Matthew.</i>	35	38
<i>Mun. in Ea- ster week.</i>	Exod. 16.	Exod. 17.	<i>S. Michael.</i>	39	44
1. Lesson.	Matth. 23.	Actes 3.	<i>S. Luke.</i>	51	Job 1.
2. Lesson.	Exod. 20.	Exod. 32.	<i>Simon and Jude, All Saints.</i> 1. Lesson.	Job 24, 35.	Job 42.
<i>Tues. in Ea- ster week.</i>	Exod. 20.	Exod. 32.		Wild. 3. <i>unto</i> Blessed is ra- ther the, &c.	Wild. 5. <i>unto</i> His jealousy also.
1. Lesson.	Luke 24. <i>unto</i> And behold two of them.	1. Cor. 15.	2. Lesson.	Hebr. 11. 13. <i>unto</i> , If ye en- dure, &c.	Revelation 19. <i>unto</i> , And I saw an Angel stand,
2. Lesson.	Eccles. 4.	Eccles. 9.			
<i>S. Mark.</i>	Eccles. 7.				
<i>Philip and James.</i>					

¶ Proper Psalms on certain dayes.

	<i>g Matts.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>		<i>g Matts.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
<i>Christmas day.</i>	Psal. 19. 45 85	Psal. 29. 114 232	<i>Ascension day.</i>	Psal. 8. 15 21	Psal. 24. 68 108
<i>Easter day.</i>	3 57 122	113 114 118	<i>Whitsunday.</i>	48 67	104 145



THE ORDER OF THE Psalms to be said at Morn- ing and Evening Prayer.

Morning Prayer,

I
ii
iii
iiii
v
vi
vii
viii
ix
x
xi
xii
xiii
xiv
xv
xvi
xvii
xviii
xix
xx
xxi
xxii
xxiii
xxiv
xxv
xxvi
xxvii
xxviii
xxix
xxx

i. ii. iii. iiii. v.
ix. x. xi.
xv. xvi. xvii.
xix. xx. xxi.
xxiii. xxv. xxvi.
xxx. xxxi.
xxxv. xxxvi.
xxxviii. xxxix. lx.
xl. xli. xlii. xliii.
xliv. xlv. xlv.
l. li. lii.
lvi. lvii. lviii.
lxi. lxii. lxiii.
lxviii.
lxi. lxii.
lxv. lxvi. lxvii.
lxxix. lxxx. lxxxi.
lxxv. lxxvii. lxxviii.
xc. xci. xcii.
xcv. xcvi. xcvi.
cli. clii.
cv.
cvii.
cx. cxii. cxiii.
cxvi. cxvii. cxviii.
Inde v.
Inde v.
cxc. cxli. cxlii. cxliii. cxliiii.
cxlv. cxlvii. cxlviii. cxlv.
cxlix. cxli. cxli.
cxliii. cxlv. cxlv.

Evening Prayer,

vi. vii. viii.
xii. xiii. xiiii.
xviii.
xxii. xxiii.
xxvii. xxviii. xxix.
xxxii. xxxiii. xxxiiii.
xxxvii.
xli. xlii. xliii.
xlvi. xlvii. xlviii.
lii. liii. li.
lix. lx. lxi.
lxv. lxvi. lxvii.
lxix. lxx.
lxxiii. lxxiiii.
lxxviii.
lxxxii. lxxxiii. lxxxiiii. lxxxv.
lxxxix.
xciii. xciiii.
xcviii. xcix. c. ci.
ciii.
cvi.
cviii. cx.
cxiii. cxv.
cxix. Inde iiii.
Inde iiii.
Inde iiii.
cxcvi. cxcvii. cxcviii. cxcix. cxxx.
cxlvi. cxlvvii. cxlvviii.
cxlii. cxliii.
cxlvii. cxlviii. cxlix. cl.

¶ An Almanack for xxxviii. yeers.

The year of our Lord.	The Golden number.	The Dominical Letter.	Septuagefima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation Sunday.	Ascension day.	Whitfuntide.	Advent Sunday.
1632	xix	F	19. Febr.	6. March	21. April	26. May	30. May	9. June	1. Decem
1633	i	E	21. Febr.	19. Febr.	6	11	15	24. May	30. Nov.
1634	ii	D	25. Janu.	11. Febr.	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1635	iii	C	14. Febr.	2. March	17. April	22	26	5. June	27
1636	iiii	B	5	22. Febr.	6	14	18	28. May	30. Decem
1637	v	A	21. Janu.	7	25. Mar.	29. April	3	13	3
1638	vi	G	10. Febr.	27	14. April	19. May	23	2. June	1
1639	vii	E	12	19	5	10	14	24. May	29. Nov.
1640	viii	D	21. Febr.	10. Mar.	25	30	3. June	13. June	28
1641	ix	C	6	23. Febr.	10	15	19. May	29. May	27
1642	x	B	29. Janu.	15	2	7	11	21	3. Decem
1643	xi	A	18. Febr.	4. March	21	25	30	9. June	1
1644	xii	G	2	19. Febr.	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1645	xiii	E	25. Janu.	11	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1646	xiiii	D	13. Febr.	3. March	18. April	23	27	6. June	28
1647	xv	C	30. Janu.	16. Febr.	2	7	11	21. May	3. Decem
1648	xvi	B	21	7	25. Mar.	29. April	3	13	2
1649	xvii	A	10. Febr.	27. Febr.	14. April	19. May	23	2. June	1
1650	xviii	E	26. Janu.	12	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	30. Nov.
1651	xix	D	15. Febr.	3. March	18. April	23	27	6. June	28
1652	i	C	6	23. Febr.	10	15	19	29. May	27
1653	ii	B	22. Janu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	4	14	3. Decem
1654	iii	A	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	24	3. June	2
1655	iiii	G	3	20	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1656	v	F	25. Janu.	11	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1657	vi	E	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16	20	30	28
1658	vii	D	31. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27
1659	viii	C	19. Febr.	7. March	22	27	31	10. June	1. Decem
1660	ix	B	10	27. Febr.	14	19	23	2	1
1661	x	A	26. Janu.	12	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	30. Nov.
1662	xi	E	15. Febr.	4. March	19. April	24	28	7. June	29
1663	xii	D	7	24. Febr.	10	15	19	29. May	27
1664	xiii	C	22. Janu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	4	14	3. Decem
1665	xiiii	B	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	24	3. June	2
1666	xv	A	3	20	7	12	16	26. May	1
1667	xvi	G	29. Janu.	5	22. Mar.	26. April	30. April	10	29. Nov.
1668	xvii	E	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16. May	20. May	30	28
1669	xviii	D	30. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27

¶ THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

The Golden Number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with Letters of gold, right at the day whereon the Moon changed: and it is the space of 19. yeers, in the which the Moon returneth to the self same day of the year of the Sunne: and therefore is also called the Cycle of the Moon, in the which the Solstices and Equinoxials do return to all one point in the Zodiaque.

To finde it every year, you must adde one year to the year of Christ (for Christ was born one year of the 19. already past) then divide the whole by 19. and that which resteth is the Golden Number for that year: if there be no surpluse, it is then 19.

¶ Note that the Golden Number and Dominical Letter doth change every year the first day of January.

¶ Note also that the year of our Lord beginneth the 25. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

¶ January

† JANUARY hath xxxi. dayes.

	Mor. Prayer.	Even. Prayer.
1 A New	1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	Gen. 17 Rom. 2 Deu. 10 Col. 2.
2 b yeres	Gen. 1. Mat. 1. Gen. 1. Rom. 1.	
3 c day.	3 1 2 4 2	
4 d	5 3 6 3	
5 e	7 4 8 4	
6 f Epipha-	11a. 60 Luke 3 11a. 49 Joh. 2.	
7 g ne.	Gen. 9. Mat. 3. Gen. 12 Rom. 5	
8 A Lucian.	13 6 14 6	
9 b	15 7 16 7	
10 c	17 8 18 8	
11 d	19 9 20 9	
12 e S. m. Ag	21 10 22 10	
13 f Hillary	23 11 24 11	
14 g	25 12 26 12	
15 A	27 13 28 13	
16 b	29 14 30 14	
17 c	31 15 32 15	
18 d Prisca,	33 16 34 16	
19 e	35 17 37 1. cor. 1	
20 f Fabian.	38 18 39 2	
21 g Agnes.	40 19 41 3	
22 A Vincent	42 20 43 4	
23 b	44 21 45 5	
24 c	46 22 47 6	
25 d Con. of	Wils. Act. 23 Wils. 6 Act. 26	
26 e Paul.	Ge. 48 Mat. 23 Ge. 49 1. cor. 7	
27 f	50 24 Ex. 1. 8	
28 g	Ex. 2. 25 3 9	
29 A	4 26 5 10	
30 b	7 27 8 11	
31 c	9 28 10 12	

† FEBRUARY hath xxviii. dayes.

	Mor. Prayer.	Even. Prayer.
1 d Fast.	1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	Ex. 11. Mar. 1. Ex. 12. 1. cor. 15
2 e Pu. Ma.	Wils. 2 wils. 12 14	
3 f Blasii.	Ex. 13. 3 Ex. 14. 15	
4 g	15 4 16 16	
5 A Agathe.	17 5 18 1. cor. 1	
6 b	19 6 20 2	
7 c	21 7 22 3	
8 d	23 8 24 4	
9 e	32 9 33 5	
10 f	34 10 Lev. 18 6	
11 g Sol in	Lev. 19 11 20 7	
12 A Pis.	26 12 Nu. 11 8	
13 b	Nu. 12 13 9	
14 c Valen-	14 14 15 10	
15 d tine.	17 15 20 11	
16 e	21 16 22 12	
17 f	23 17 24 13	
18 g	25 18 27 Gal. 1.	
19 A	30 2 31 2	
20 b	32 3 35 3	
21 c	36 4 Deu. 1. 4	
22 d	Deu. 2. 5 3 5	
23 e Fast.	4 6 5 6	
24 f S. Mat.	wil. 19 7 Eccl. 1 Eph. 1.	
25 g	8 Deu. 7 2	
26 A	9 9 3	
27 b	10 10 11 4	
28 c	12 11 13 5	

† MARCH hath xxxi. dayes.

	Mor. Prayer.	Even. Prayer.
1 d David.	1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	Deu. 16 Luk. 12 Deu. 17 Eph. 6.
2 e Cedde.	18 13 19 Phil. 1.	
3 f	20 14 21 2	
4 g	22 15 24 3	
5 A	25 16 26 4	
6 b	27 17 28 Col. 1.	
7 c Perpetue.	29 18 30 2	
8 d	31 19 32 3	
9 e	32 20 34 4	
10 f Equin.	Joh. 1. 21 22 1. Th. 1.	
11 g	3 22 4 2	
12 A S. m. Ar	5 23 6 3	
13 b Gregor.	7 24 8 4	
14 c	9 John 1 10 2. Th. 1.	
15 d	23 2 24 2	
16 e	Judg. 1 3 Judg. 2 2	
17 f	3 4 4 3	
18 g Edward	5 5 6 3	
19 A	7 6 8 2. 3.	
20 b	9 7 10 4	
21 c Bene-	11 8 12 5	
22 d dict.	13 9 14 6	
23 e	15 10 16 2. tim. 1.	
24 f	17 11 18 2	
25 g Ann. of	Eccl. 2 13 Eccl. 3 3	
26 A Mary.	Jud. 19 13 Jud. 20 4	
27 b	21 14 Ruth. 1. Tit. 1.	
28 c Car.	Ruth. 2 15 3 2. 3.	
29 d	4 16 1. Sa. 1. Phil. 1.	
30 e	1. Sa. 2. 17 3 Heb. 1.	
31 f	4 18 5 2	

† APRIL hath xxx. dayes.

	Mor. Prayer.	Even. Prayer.
1 g	1. Les. 2. Les. 1. Les. 2. Les.	1. Sa. 6 Joh. 19. 1. Sa. 7 Heb. 3.
2 A	8 20 9 4	
3 b Richard	10 21 11 5	
4 c Ambr.	12 Acts 13 6	
5 d	14 2 15 7	
6 e	16 3 17 8	
7 f	18 4 19 9	
8 g	20 5 21 10	
9 A	22 6 23 11	
10 b	24 7 25 12	
11 c Sol in	26 8 27 13	
12 d Tai.	28 9 29 Jam. 1.	
13 e	30 10 31 2	
14 f	2. Sa. 1. 11 2. Sa. 2. 3	
15 g	3 12 4 4	
16 A	5 13 6 5	
17 b	7 14 8 1. Pet. 1.	
18 c	9 15 10 2	
19 d Alphas.	11 16 12 3	
20 e	13 17 14 4	
21 f	15 18 16 5	
22 g	17 19 18 2. Pet. 1.	
23 A S. Georg	19 20 20 2	
24 b	21 21 22 3	
25 c Mark	Eccl. 4 23 Eccl. 5 1. Jo. 1.	
26 d Evan.	2. Jo. 23 2. Jo. 24 2	
27 e	1. Ki. 1. 24 1. Ki. 2. 3	
28 f	3 25 4 4	
29 g	5 26 6 5	
30 A	7 27 8 2. 3. Jo	

An Almanack for xxxviii. yeers.

Advent Sun- day.	Whitsun- day.	Ascension day.	Rogation Sunday.	Easter day.	The first day of Lent.	Serpage- fina. Lima.	Dominicall Letter.	The Golden number.	The Golden number of our Lord.
1. Decem	9. June	30. May	26. May	21. April	6. March	19. Febr.	F	xix	1633
30. Nov.	25. May	15	11	6	19. Febr.	21. Febr.	E	xviii	1634
29	17	7	3	3	25. Janu.	25. Janu.	D	xvii	1635
27	5. June	26	22	17. April	2. March	14. Febr.	C	xvi	1636
3. Decem	28. May	14	10	12. Febr.	22. Febr.	5	A	xv	1637
2	13	3	3	25. Mar.	7	21. Janu.	G	xiiii	1638
1	2. June	23	19. May	14. April	27	10. Febr.	F	xiii	1639
29. Nov.	24. May	14	10	5	19	2	E	xii	1640
28	13. June	3. June	30	25	10. Mar.	21. Febr.	C	xi	1641
27	29. May	19. May	15	10	23. Febr.	6	B	x	1642
3. Decem	21	11	7	2	29. Janu.	15	A	ix	1643
1	9. June	30	26	21	4. March	18. Febr.	G	viii	1644
29. Nov.	25. May	15	11	6	19. Febr.	2	E	vii	1645
28	17	7	3	3	29. Mar.	11	D	vi	1646
27	5. June	26	22	17. April	7. March	14. Febr.	C	v	1647
3. Decem	28. May	14	10	12. Febr.	22. Febr.	5	A	iiii	1648
2	13	3	3	25. Mar.	7	21. Janu.	G	iii	1649
1	2. June	23	19. May	14. April	27. Febr.	10. Febr.	F	ii	1650
29. Nov.	24. May	14	10	5	19	2	E	i	1651
28	18. May	8	4	30. Mar.	12	26. Janu.	D	xix	1652
27	6. June	27	23	18. April	3. March	15. Febr.	C	xviii	1653
26	29. May	19	15	10	23. Febr.	6	B	xvii	1654
25	14	4	1	26. Mar.	8	22. Janu.	A	xvi	1655
30. Nov.	25. May	15	11	6	19. Febr.	28	G	xv	1656
29	17	7	3	3	29. Mar.	11	D	xiiii	1657
28	5. June	26	22	17. April	7. Febr.	24	C	xiii	1658
27	2. June	23	19	11. April	16	31. Janu.	B	xii	1659
26	10. June	31	27	22	7. March	19. Febr.	A	xi	1660
25	18. May	19	15	10	27. Febr.	10	F	x	1661
30. Nov.	21	11	7	2	26. Janu.	13	E	ix	1662
29	7. June	28	24	19. April	4. March	15. Febr.	D	viii	1663
28	29. May	19	15	10	24. Febr.	7	C	vii	1664
27	14	4	1	26. Mar.	8	22. Janu.	A	vi	1665
3. Decem	25. May	15	11	6	19. Febr.	28	G	v	1666
2	17	7	3	3	29. Mar.	11	D	iiii	1667
1	5. June	26	22	17. April	7. Febr.	24	C	iii	1668
29. Nov.	2. June	23	19	11. April	16	31. Janu.	B	ii	1669
28	10. June	31	27	22	7. March	19. Febr.	A	i	1670

THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

The Golden Number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with Letters of gold, right at the day whereon the Moon changed: and it is the space of 19. yeers, in the which the Moon returneth to the self same day of the year of the Sunne: and therefore is also called the Cycle of the Moon, in the which the Solstices and Equinoxials do return to all one point in the Zodiacque.

To finde it every yeer, you must adde one yeer to the yeer of Christ (for Christ was born one yeer of the 19. already past) then divide the whole by 19. and that which resteth is the Golden Number for that yeer: if there be no surplusage, it is then 19.

Note that the Golden Number and Dominicall Letter doth change every yeer the first day of January.

Note also that the yeer of our Lord beginneth the 25. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

January

† JANUARY hath xxxi. dayes.

	Mor.	Prayer.	Even.	Prayer.
1 A	New	Gen.1	Rom.2	Deu.10
2 b	Yves	Gen.1	Gen.2	Rom.1
3 c	day.	3	2	4
4 d		5	3	6
5 e		7	4	8
6 f	Epipha-	Ila.60	Luke 3	Ila.49
7 g	nic.	Gen.9	Mat.3	Gen.12
8 A	Lucian.	13	6	14
9 b		15	7	16
10 c		17	8	18
11 d		19	9	20
12 e	S.m. Ar	21	10	22
13 f	Hillary	23	11	24
14 g		25	12	26
15 A		27	13	28
16 b		29	14	30
17 c		31	15	32
18 d	Prisca.	33	16	34
19 e		35	17	37
20 f	Fabian.	38	18	39
21 g	Agnes.	40	19	41
22 A	Vincen.	42	20	43
23 b		44	21	45
24 c		46	22	47
25 d	Con. of	Act.23	Wif.6	Ad.26
26 e	Paul.	Ge.48	Mat.23	Ge.49
27 f		50	24	Ex.1
28 g		Ex.2	25	3
29 A		4	26	5
30 b		7	27	8
31 c		9	28	10

† FEBRUARY hath xxviii. dayes.

	Mor.	Prayer.	Even.	Prayer.
1 d	Faſt.	1. Leſ. 2.	Leſ. 1.	Leſ. 2.
2 e	Ph. Ma.	Ex.11	Wif.6	Ex.12
3 f	Blasii.	Ex.13	3	Ex.14
4 g		15	4	16
5 A	Agathe.	17	5	18
6 b		19	6	20
7 c		21	7	22
8 d		23	8	24
9 e		32	9	33
10 f		34	10	Lev.18
11 g	Sol in	Lev.19	11	20
12 A	Pif.	26	12	Nu.11
13 b		Nu.12	13	13
14 c	Valen-	14	14	16
15 d	tine.	17	15	20
16 e		21	16	22
17 f		23	17	24
18 g		25	18	27
19 A		30	19	31
20 b		32	20	33
21 c		36	21	38
22 d		Den.2	5	3
23 e	Faſt.	4	6	5
24 f	S. Mat-	wif.19	7	Eccl.1
25 g	thim.	Deu.3	8	Deu.7
26 A		8	9	9
27 b		10	10	11
28 c		12	11	13

† MARCH hath xxxi. dayes.

	Mor.	Prayer.	Even.	Prayer.
1 d	David.	Deu.15	Luk.12	Deu.17
2 e	Cedde.	18	13	19
3 f		20	14	21
4 g		22	15	24
5 A		25	16	26
6 b		27	17	28
7 c	Perpe-	29	18	30
8 d	tue.	31	19	32
9 e		33	20	34
10 f	Equin.	Joh.1	21	Joh.2
11 g		3	22	4
12 A	S.m. Ar	5	23	6
13 b	Gregor.	7	24	8
14 c		9	John	10
15 d		23	2	24
16 e		Judg.1	3	Judg.2
17 f		5	4	6
18 g	Edward	5	5	4
19 A		7	6	8
20 b		9	7	10
21 c	Bene-	11	8	12
22 d	dict.	13	9	14
23 e		15	10	16
24 f		17	11	18
25 g	Am. of	Eccl.2	12	Eccl.3
26 A	May.	Jud.19	13	Jud.20
27 b	ſuit. R.	21	14	Ruth.1
28 c	Car.	Ruth.2	15	3
29 d		4	16	1
30 e		1.Sa.2	17	3
31 f		4	18	5

† APRIL hath xxx. dayes.

	Mor.	Prayer.	Even.	Prayer.
1 g		1. Leſ. 2.	Leſ. 1.	Leſ. 2.
2 A		1.Sa.6	Joh.19	1.Sa.7
3 b	Richard	8	20	9
4 c	Ambr.	10	21	11
5 d		12	Acts 1	13
6 e		14	2	15
7 f		16	3	17
8 g		18	4	19
9 A		20	5	21
10 b		22	6	23
11 c	Sol in	24	7	25
12 d	Tan.	26	8	27
13 e		28	9	29
14 f		30	10	31
15 g		1.Sa.1	11	2.Sa.2
16 A		3	12	4
17 b		5	13	6
18 c		7	14	8
19 d	Alphag.	9	15	10
20 e		11	16	12
21 f		13	17	14
22 g		15	18	16
23 A	S. Georg	17	19	18
24 b		19	20	20
25 c	Mark	21	21	22
26 d	Evau.	Eccl.4	22	Eccl.5
27 e		2.Sa.23	23	2.Sa.24
28 f		1.ki.1	24	1.ki.2
29 g		3	25	4
30 A		5	26	6
		7	27	8

† MAY hath xxxj. days.

		Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 b	Phil & Eccl.	7	Ad. 8.	Eccl. 9	Inde
2 c	Jacob.	1. Ki. 9	28	1. Ki. 10	Roma.
3 d	Invent.	11	Mat. 1.	12	
4 e	of the	13	3	14	3
5 f	cross.	15	3	16	4
6 g	Jo. Port.	17	4	18	5
7 A		19	5	20	6
8 b		21	6	22	7
9 c		23	7	24	8
10 d		25	8	26	9
11 e		27	9	28	10
12 f	Sol in	5	10	8	11
13 g	Gem.	9	11	10	12
14 A		11	12	13	13
15 b		13	13	14	14
16 c		15	14	16	15
17 d		17	15	18	16
18 e		19	16	20	1. cor. 1
19 f	Dunr.	21	17	22	2
20 g		23	18	24	3
21 A		25	19	26	4
22 b		27	20	28	5
23 c		29	21	30	6
24 d		31	22	1	7
25 e			23	2	8
26 f	Angu-	4	24	3	9
27 g	stin.	6	25	4	10
28 A		9	26	5	11
29 b		12	27	6	12
30 c		15	28	7	13
31 d		18	29	8	14

† JUNE hath xxx. days.

		Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 e		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
2 f	Nicho.	8	3	9	16
3 g		10	4	11	2. cor. 1
4 A	Noni-	12	5	13	3
5 b	face.	14	6	15	4
6 c		16	7	17	5
7 d		18	8	19	6
8 e		20	9	21	7
9 f		22	10	23	8
10 g		24	11	25	9
11 A	Bar. Ap.	26	12	27	10
12 b	S. m. Ca.	28	13	29	11
13 c	Solft.	30	14	31	12
14 d	esti.	1	15	2	13
15 e		3	16	4	14
16 f		5	17	6	15
17 g		7	18	8	16
18 A		9	19	10	17
19 b	Edward	11	20	12	18
20 c		13	21	14	19
21 d		15	22	16	20
22 e	Fast.	17	23	18	21
23 f	Jo. Bap.	19	24	20	22
24 g		21	25	22	23
25 A		23	26	24	24
26 b		25	27	26	25
27 c	Fast.	27	28	28	26
28 d	Pe. Ap.	29	29	29	27
29 e		31	30	30	28
30 f					29

† JULY hath xxxj. days.

		Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 g	Vifi. Ma	14	14	15	2
2 A		16	15	17	3
3 b	Martin.	18	16	19	4
4 c		20	17	21	Col. 1.
5 d		22	18	23	2
6 e	Dogge	24	19	25	3
7 f	days.	26	20	27	4
8 g		28	21	29	1. Th. 1
9 A		30	22	31	2
10 b					3
11 c					4
12 d	Sol in	4	24	5	5
13 e	Leo.	6	25	7	6
14 f		8	26	9	1. Th. 1
15 g	Swichū.	10	27	11	2
16 A		12	28	13	3
17 b		14	29	15	1. Ti. 1
18 c		16	30	17	2
19 d		18	31	19	3
20 e	Margar.	20		21	4
21 f		22		23	5
22 g	Magdal	24		25	6
23 A		26		27	7
24 b	Fast.	28		29	8
25 c	Jan. ap.	30		31	9
26 d	Anne.	1		2	10
27 e		3		4	11
28 f		5		6	12
29 g		7		8	13
30 A		9		10	14
31 b		11		12	15

† AUGUST hath xxxj. days.

		Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 c	Lāmas.	14	14	15	2
2 d		16	15	17	3
3 e		18	16	19	4
4 f		20	17	21	5
5 g	Transf.	22	18	23	6
6 A	Name	24	19	25	7
7 b	of Jeku.	26	20	27	8
8 c		28	21	29	9
9 d		30	22	31	10
10 e	Laurens	1	23	2	11
11 f		3	24	4	12
12 g	Sol in	5	25	6	13
13 A	Vng.	7	26	8	14
14 b		9	27	10	15
15 c		11	28	12	16
16 d		13	29	14	17
17 e		15	30	16	18
18 f		17	31	18	19
19 g	Dan. 1.	19		20	20
20 A		21		22	21
21 b		23		24	22
22 c	Fast.	25		26	23
23 d	Barth.	27		28	24
24 e	Apof.	29		30	25
25 f		31			26
26 g					27
27 A					28
28 b	Angust.	1		2	29
29 c	Behead.	3		4	30
30 d	of John	5		6	31
31 e		7		8	

† SEPTEMBER hath xxx. daves.

	Mor.Prayer.	Even.Prayer.
1 f Gyles.	1. <i>Leif.</i>	2. <i>Leif.</i>
2 g	Hof.13	Matt.2
3 a	Joel.1.	3 Joel.2.
4 b	Am.2.	4 Am.3.
5 c	Am.2.	5 Am.3.
6 d	Am.2.	6 Am.3.
7 e	Enur.b.	8 Enur.b.
8 f	Nat. of	9 Obad.1.
9 g	Mary.	10 Jon.2.
10 a	Mic.1.	11 Mic.2.
11 b	Mic.1.	12 Mic.2.
12 c	<i>Sol. in</i>	13 Lib.
13 d	Lib.	14 Lib.
14 e	Holy cr.	15 Nah.2.
15 f	Equin.	16 Hab.2.
16 g	Autum.	17 Zeph.1.
17 a	Lambert.	18 Zeph.2.
18 b	Hag.1.	19 Hag.2.
19 c	Zec.1.	20 Zec.2.
20 d	Faft.	21 F.
21 e	<i>S. Mat.</i>	22 Ecc.35.
22 f	<i>shew.</i>	23 Zec.7.
23 g	9	24 10
24 a	11	25 12
25 b	13	26 14
26 c	Cyprian	27 Mal.1.
27 d	3	28 4
28 e	Tob.1.	29 Mar.1.
29 f	<i>S. Mich.</i>	30 Ecc.29.
30 g	Hierom	Tob.3.

† NOVEMBER hath xxx. daves.

	Mor.Prayer.	Even.Prayer.
1 d	1. <i>Leif.</i>	2. <i>Leif.</i>
2 e	Wif.3	Reu.15
3 f	Sec.14	Lu.18.
4 g	16	19
5 a	18	20
6 b	20	21
7 c	22	23
8 d	24	25
9 e	27	28
10 f	29	30
11 g	31	1
12 a	<i>S. Mart.</i>	33
13 b	<i>S. in Sag</i>	35
14 c	Brice.	37
15 d	39	6
16 e	41	7
17 f	43	8
18 g	45	9
19 a	47	11
20 b	Edmund	13
21 c	king.	14
22 d	Cicely.	15
23 e	Clem.	16
24 f	<i>Ira. 2.</i>	17
25 g	Kathe-	18
26 a	rine.	19
27 b	8	20
28 c	10	21
29 d	Faft.	22
30 e	<i>And. ap</i>	23

† OCTOBER hath xxx. daves.

	Mor.Prayer.	Even.Prayer.
1 A	1. <i>Leif.</i>	2. <i>Leif.</i>
2 b	Remige	3 Tob.7.
3 c	9	6
4 d	11	7
5 e	13	8
6 f	Faith.	9 Judit.1.
7 g	3	10
8 a	5	11
9 b	Dennis.	12 8
10 c	9	13
11 d	11	14
12 e	<i>S. in Se.</i>	15 14
13 f	Edward	16 15
14 g	Wif.1	17 Wif.2
15 a	3	18 4
16 b	5	19 6
17 c	Etheld.	20 8
18 d	<i>S. Luke</i>	21 Job.1.
19 e	<i>Evan.</i>	22 Wif.10
20 f	11	23 6
21 g	13	24 7
22 a	15	25 8
23 b	17	26 9
24 c	19	27 Ecc.1.
25 d	Crispin	28 11
26 e	4	29 12
27 f	Faft.	30 13
28 g	<i>Sim. &</i>	31 Job.42
29 a	<i>Jude.</i>	14 Eccl.9
30 b	10	15 11
31 c	Faft.	17 13

† DECEMBER hath xxx. daves.

	Mor.Prayer.	Even.Prayer.
1 f	1. <i>Leif.</i>	2. <i>Leif.</i>
2 g	<i>Ira. 14.</i>	3 A. 2.
3 a	16	4 17
4 b	18	5 19
5 c	20	6 21
6 d	22	7 23
7 e	Nicho-	24 dim.7.
8 f	las.	25 dim.7.
9 g	Concep.	26 8
10 a	Ma.	27 9
11 b	<i>S. in Ca.</i>	28 10
12 c	31	29 11
13 d	Luci.	30 12
14 e	41	31 13
15 f	43	14 14
16 g	O sapi-	45 15
17 a	entia.	47 16
18 b	49	17 17
19 c	51	18 18
20 d	Faft.	53 19
21 e	Thomas	55 20
22 f	<i>Ap.</i>	57 21
23 g	59	22 22
24 a	Faft.	61 23
25 b	<i>Christm</i>	63 24
26 c	<i>S. Steven</i>	65 25
27 d	<i>S. John</i>	67 26
28 e	<i>Innocen.</i>	69 27
29 f	63	28 28
30 g	65	29 29
31 A	Silvest.	67 30

¶ Certain Notes appertaining to the Kalender.

August 26. At this mark (*) Note, that the 13. of Daniel, touching the History of Susanna, is to be read untill these words. *And King Ahyager, &c.*

October 1. At this mark (*) Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read at Morning Prayer, untill these words, *These be the heads, &c.*

November 7. At this mark [†] Note that the beginning of the 26. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus, unto, *But when one is, &c.* must be read with the 25. Chapter.

November 17. At this mark [‡] Note that the 46. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to be read unto these words, *After thou be sold, &c.*

These to be observed for Holy dayes, and none other.

That is to say, All Sundayes in the year. The dayes of the Feasts of the Circumcision of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of the Epiphany. Of the Purification of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Mathias the Apostle. Of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Marke the Evangelist. Of S. Philip and Jacob the Apostles. Of the Ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of the Nativity of S. John Baptist. Of S. Peter the Apostle. Of S. James the Apostle. Of S. Bartholomew the Apostle. Of S. Matthew the Apostle. Of S. Michael the Archangel. Of S. Luke the Evangelist. Of S. Simon and Jude Apostles. Of all Saints. Of S. Andrew the Apostle. Of S. Thomas the Apostle. Of the Nativity of our Lord. Of S. Steven the Martyr. Of S. John the Evangelist. Of the holy Innocents. Munday and Tuesday in Easter week, Munday and Tuesday in Whitsun week.

Septuagesima.	} before {	9. weeks.	} after {	5. weeks.
Sexagesima.		8. weeks.		} 7. weeks.
Quinquagesima.		7. weeks.		
Quadragesima.		6. weeks.		
				8. weeks.

¶ Rules to know when the Terme beginneth and endeth.

Hiillary Terme beginneth the xxiiij. day of January (if it be not Sunday, then the next day after) and endeth the xij. of February.

Easter Terme beginneth xvij. dayes after Easter day, and endeth four daies after Ascension day.

Trinity Terme beginneth xij. dayes after Whitsunday, and endeth the Wednesday fortnight after.

Michaelmas terme beginneth the ix. day of October, if it be not Sunday, and endeth the xxviij. of November.

¶ The Order where Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used and said.

The Morning and Evening prayer shall be used, in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place: and the Chancels shall remain as they have done in times past.

And here is to be noted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion, and at all other times in his Ministracion, shall use such Ornaments in the Church, as were in use by authority of Parliament, in the second year of the Reign of EDWARD the sixth, according to the Act of Parliament set forth in the beginning of this Book.

AN ORDER FOR MORNING PRAYER daily thorowout the year.

¶ As the beginning both of morning prayer, and likewise of evening prayer, the priest shall read with a loud voice some one of these sentences of the scriptures that follow: And then he shall say that which is written after the said sentences.

* Exek.
28.22,23.

A * what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sin from the bottom of his heart, I will put all his wickedness out of my remembrance saith the Lord.

* Psal.

* I do know mine own wickedness, and my sin is always against me.

* Psal.

* Turn thy face away from our sins (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

* Psal.

* A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Rent your hearts, and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is sorry for your afflictions.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

* Psal.

Dearly beloved brethren, the scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins & wickedness, and that we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of almighty God our heavenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things which be requisite and necessary as well for the body as the soul: Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me,

¶ A general confession to be said of the whole congregation after the priest, kneeling.

Almighty and most mercifull Father, we have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: we have offended against thy holy laws: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and we have done those things which we ought not to have

done, and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

¶ The absolution or remission of sins, to be pronounced by the priest alone.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness, and live, and hath given power and commandment to his ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleeve his holy gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The people shall answer, Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest begin the Lords prayer with a loud voice.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to help us.

Priest.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

¶ Then shall be said or sung this psalm following.

O Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation. Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker.

B a

God

Morning Prayer.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture and the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works,

Forty yeers long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glorie be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ When shall be read certain psalms in order, as they be appointed in a table made for that purpose, except there be proper psalms appointed for that day. And as the end of every psalm throughout the year, and likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedicte, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated.

Glorie be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then shall be read two lessons distinctly with a loud voice, that the people may hear. The first of the old testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in the kalender, except there be proper lessons assigned for that day: the priest that readeth the lesson standing, and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every lesson the priest shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the kalender. And in the end of every chapter he shall say,

Here endeth such a chapter of such a book.

¶ And (to the end the people may the better hear) in such places where they do sing, there shall the lessons be sung in a plain tune, after the manner of distinct reading, and likewise the epistle and Gospel.

¶ After the first lesson shall follow. Te Deum laudamus in english, early throughout the whole year.

Te Deum laudamus.

WE praise thee, O God: we knowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all angels cry aloud: the heavens, and all the powers therein.

To thee cherubin, and seraphin: continually do cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of sabaoth.

Heaven and earth are full of the majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of martyrs: praise thee.

The holy church throughout all the world: doth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite majesty.

Thine honourable, true: and only Son,

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the king of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhor the Virgins womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpness of death: thou didst open the kingdom of heaven to all beleevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleeve that thou shalt come: to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord save thy people: and bless thine heritage.

Governe them: and lift them up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: ever world without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Or this canticle. Benedicite, omnia opera Domini

OAll ye works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O ye angels of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, bless ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of all the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye sun and moon, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye stars of heaven, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye showers and dew, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winds of God, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winter and summer, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye dews and frosts, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and dayes, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darkness, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth bless the Lord: yea, let it praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye wells, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and floods, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales and all that move in the waters, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the air, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattell, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

Morning prayer.

O ye children of men, bleſſe ye the Lord :
praiſe him and magnifie him for ever.

O Iſrael bleſſe the Lord : praiſe him and
magnifie him for ever.

O ye prieſts of the Lord , bleſſe ye the Lord :
praiſe him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ſervants of the Lord , bleſſe ye the Lord :
praiſe him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ſpirits and ſouls of the righteous, bleſſe
ye the Lord : praiſe him and magnifie him for
ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, bleſſe ye
the Lord : praiſe him and magnifie him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Miſael , bleſſe ye the
Lord : praiſe him and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*¶ And after the ſecond leſſon ſhall be uſed and
ſaid Benediſtus in engliſh as followeth.*

Bleſſed be the Lord God of Iſrael : for he
hath viſited and redeemed his people.

And hath raiſed up a mighty ſalvation for us :
in the houſe of his ſervant David.

As he ſpoke by the mouth of his holy prophets:
which have been ſince the world began.

That we ſhould be ſaved from our enemies :
and from the hands of all that hate us.

To perform the mercy promiſed to our fore-
fathers : and to remember his holy covenant.

To perform the oath which he ſware to our
fore-father Abraham : that he would give us.

That we being delivered out of the hands of
our enemies : might ſerve him without fear.

In holineſſe and rightcouſneſſe before him : all
the dayes of our life.

And thou child ſhalt be called the prophet of
the Higheſt : for thou ſhalt go before the face of
the Lord to prepare his way.

To give knowledge of ſalvation unto his peo-
ple : for the remiſſion of their ſins.

Through the tender mercy of our God, where-
by the day ſpring from on high hath viſited us.

To give light to them that ſit in darkneſſe, and
in the ſhadow of death : and to guide our feet
into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or iſt this psalm.

O Be joyfull in the Lord all ye lands : ſerve
the Lord with gladneſſe, and come before
his preſence with a ſong.

Be ye ſure that the Lord he is God : it is he
that hath made us, and not we our ſelves, we are
his people, and the ſheep of his paſture.

O go your way into his gates with thankſgi-
ving, and into his courts with praiſe : be thank-
full unto him, and ſpeak good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlaſt-
ing : and his truth endureth from generation to
generation.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*¶ Then ſhall be ſaid the creed by the prieſt and
the people ſtanding.*

I Beleeve in God the Father Almighty, Maker
of heaven and earth : and in Jeſus Chriſt his
only Son our Lord, which was conceived by the
holy Ghoſt, born of the virgin Mary, ſuffered
under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and bu-
ried, he deſcended into hell, the third day he roſe
again from the dead, he aſcended into heaven, and

ſitteth on the right hand of God the Father Al-
mighty : from thence he ſhall come to judge the
quick and the dead. I beleeve in the holy Ghoſt :
the holy Catholike church, the communion of
ſaints, the forgiveness of ſins, the reſurrection
of the body, and the life everlaſting. Amen.

*¶ And after that theſe prayers following, as
well at evening prayer as at morning prayer, all
devoutly kneeling, the prieſt ſhall pronounce
with a loud voice.*

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy ſpirit.

Prieſt.

¶ Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Chriſt have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

*¶ Then the prieſt, clerks, and people ſhall ſay the
 Lords prayer in engliſh with a loud voice.*

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ When the prieſt ſtanding up ſhall ſay,

O Lord ſhew thy mercy upon us,

Answer.

And grant us thy ſalvation.

Prieſt.

O Lord ſave the king.

Answer.

And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

Prieſt.

Endue thy miniſters with righteousneſſe,

Answer.

And make thy choſen people joyfull,

Prieſt.

O Lord ſave thy people.

Answer.

And bleſſe thine inheritance.

Prieſt.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Beauſe there is none other that fighteth for us,
but onely thou, O God.

Prieſt.

O God make clean our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

*¶ Then ſhall follow three collects. The firſt of
the day, which ſhall be the ſame that is appoint-
ed at the communion. The ſecond for peace. The
third for grace: to live well. And the two laſt
collects ſhall never alter, but daily be ſaid at
morning prayer, throughout all the year, as fol-
loweth.*

The ſecond collect for peace.

O God which art author of peace, and lover
of concord, in knowledge of whom ſtand-
eth our eternal life, whoſe ſervice is perfect
freedom : defend us thy humble ſervants in all
aſſaults of our enemies, that we fully truſting in
thy defence, may not fear the power of any ad-
verſaries, through the might of Jeſus Chriſt our
Lord. Amen.

The third collect for grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and
everlaſting God, which haſt liſely brought
us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the
ſame with thy mighty power, and grant that this
day we fall into no ſin, neither run into any
kind of danger, but that all our doings may be
ordered by thy governance, to do alwayes that
is righteous in thy ſight, through Jeſus Chriſt
our Lord. Amen.

Yer-
dictus.
Luke 1.
88.

Jubilate
Deo.
Pſal. 100

AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER thorowout the whole yeer.

The priest shall say.
Our Father which art in heaven, Hal-
lowed be thy Name, Thy kingdom
come. Thy will be done in earth as
it is in heaven. Give us this day our
daily bread, And forgive us our
trespasses, as we forgive them that
trespasse against us. And lead us not into tempta-
tion: but deliver us from evil. Amen.
Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord open thou our lips,
Answer.
And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.
Priest.
O God make speed to save us.
Answer.
O Lord make haste to help us.
Priest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.
Praise ye the Lord.

*Then the psalms in order as they be appointed in
the table for psalms, except there be proper
psalms appointed for that day. Then a lesson
of the old testament, as it is appointed likewise
in the kalender, except there be proper lessons
appointed for that day. After that Magnificat
in english, as followeth.*

*Magni-
ficat.
Luke
1.46.*

MY soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my
spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.
For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his
handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations
shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and
holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: tho-
rowout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath
scattered the proud in the imagination of their
hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat:
and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things:
and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy hath holpen his fol-
want Israel: as he promised to our forefathers,
Abraham and his seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning is now, &c.

Or else this psalm.

*Cantate
Domino.
Psalm 98.*

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath
done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy
arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righte-
ousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the
heaven.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth to-
ward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the
world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew yourselves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye
lands: sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp
with a psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawms: **O** shew your
selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein

is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills
be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is
come to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world:
and the people with equity.

Glory be to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Then a lesson of the new testament. And after
that Nunc Dimittis in English, as followeth.*

Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in
peace: according to thy word.
For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation,
which thou hast prepared: before the face of
all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to
be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or else this psalm.

God be mercifull unto us, and blese us: and
shew us the light of his countenance, and be
mercifull unto us.

*Deus mi-
sericordi-
bus.
Psalm 67.*

That thy way may be known upon earth:
thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, **O** God: yea, let
all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for
thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern
the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, **O** God: let all the
people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase, and
God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall blese us: and all the ends of the
world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Then shall follow the creed with other prayers,
as is before appointed at morning prayer, after
Benedictus, and with three collects: first of
the day: The second for peace: the third for
aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth:
which two last collects shall be daily said at
evening prayer without alteration.*

The second collect at evening prayer.

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good
counsels, and all just works do proceed: give
unto thy servants that peace which the world can-
not give, that both our hearts may be set to obey
thy commandments, and also that by thee we be-
ing defended from the fear of our enemies, may
passe our time in rest and quietness, through the
merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour, Amen.

The third collect for aid against all perils.

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, **O** Lord,
and by thy great mercy defend us from all
perils and dangers of this night, for the love of
thy only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, Amen.

*In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany,
S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost,
S. John Baptist, S. James, S. Bartholomew,
S. Matthew, S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew,
and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said imme-
diately after Benedictus, this confession of our
Christian faith.*

Whereover will be saved, before all things it
is necessary that he hold Catholic faith, *Quicquid
que vult
Which*

The Letany

Which faith except every one do keep whole and unchifled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Son: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equal, the Majesty coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate, and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Son eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternalls: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles: nor three uncreates: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty: and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike religion: to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Son, not three Sons: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall together: and coequal.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid: the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is so be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation: that he also believe rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleeve and confesse: that our Lord Jesus Christ the Son of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, born in the world.

Perfect God, and perfect man: of a reasonable soul, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equal to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferior to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance, but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation, descended into hell: rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies: and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleeve faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning,

So there endeth the order of morning and evening prayer throughout the whole year.

¶ Here followeth the Letany to be used upon fundayes, wednesdayes, and fridayes, and at other times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heaven, &c.

O God the Son, redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, redeemer, &c.

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Spare us Good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vainglory and hypocrisie, from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

Good Lord deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sin, and from all the decreits of the world, the flesh, and the devil.

Good Lord deliver us.

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence and famine, from battell, and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliver us.

From all sedition and privie conspiracie, from all false doctrine and heresie, from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandment.

The Litanies.

Good Lord deliver us.

By the mystery of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy nativity and circumcision, by thy baptism, fasting, and temptation.

Good Lord deliver us.

By thine agony and bloody sweat, by thy cross and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the coming of the holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the hour of death, and in the day of judgement.

Good Lord deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy church universally in right way.

We beseech thee to hear us good Lord

That it may please thee to keep, and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness, and holiness of life, thy servant CHARLES, our most gracious king and governor.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have assistance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious queen Mary, prince Charles, and the rest of the royall progenie.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to illuminate all bishops, pastors, and ministers of the church with true knowledge and understanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and living, they may set it forth, and show it accordingly.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to induce the lords of the council, and all the nobility with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keep the magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all nations, unity, peace, and concord.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred and are deceived.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and

comfort, all that be in danger, necessity, and tribulation.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children; and to show thy pity upon all prisoners and captives.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to turn their hearts.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences and ignorances, and to induce us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

We beseech thee, &c.

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world.

Grant us thy peace.

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world.

Have mercy upon us.

O Christ hear us.

O Christ hear us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The versicle.

O Lord deal not with us after our sins.

Ans. Neither reward us after our iniquities; 7

¶ *Let us pray.*

O God mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities whensoever they oppress us, and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil, or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed; that we thy servants being hart by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou didst in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord

The Letany.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was, &c.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously looke upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

O Son of David have mercy upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

Graciously hear us, O Christ, graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.

The Use.

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed upon us.

Ans. As we do put our trust in thee,

¶ Let us pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our iniquities, and for the glory of thy Names sake turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved, and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediatour and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A prayer for the Kings Majesty.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only ruler of princes, which dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign lord King Charles, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may always incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: induce him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A prayer for the Queen, Prince Charles and the rest of the Royall Progenie.

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious queen Mary, prince Charles, and the rest of the royall progenie: induce them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happiness, and bring them to chine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, which only workest great marvels, send down upon our bishops and curates, and all congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ A prayer of Chrysostom.

Almighty God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord, to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

2 Cor. 13.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

¶ For rain, if the time require.

O God heavenly Father, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruit of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For fair weather.

O Lord God, which for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterwards of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again: We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of death and famine.

O God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour, &c.

¶ In the time of war.

O Almighty God, King of all kings, and governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent: Save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, allwaie their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee which art the only giver of all victory, through the merits of thy only Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of any common plague, or sickness.

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of king David, didst slay with the plague of pestilence three score and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy diddest save the rest: have pity upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sickness and mortality, that like as thou didst then command thine angel to cease from punishing, so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions, and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christs sake, our only Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

A thanksgiving for rain.

O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee

1

ing thee still to continue such thy mercies toward
us, that all the world may know, that thou art
our Saviour and mighty Deliverer, through Jesus
Christ our Lord. Amen

I A thanksgiving for fair weather.

O Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgression, by thy late heavy, and dreadful visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death: we offer unto thy fatherly goodness, our selves, our souls, and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the devout prayers of thy church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapnesse and plenty: we give thee humble thanks for this thy speciall bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindnesse unto us, that our land may yeeld us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

\$ A thanksgiving for peace and victory.

O Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies: we yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparant dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseech-

Or this
WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O most merciful Father) that all the punishments which are threatened in thy law, might justly have fallen us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardenings of heart : yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to avenge the noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings : we offer unto thy divine Majestie the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The end of the Letany.

¶ The collects, with the order how to finde the beginning and end of the
epistles and gospels in the new testament, by the chapter
and the verse, as it is appointed in the book of common prayer.

¶ The first Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Almighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life (in the which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty, to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost now and ever. Amen.

The Gospel.

Then there shall be signes in the. Luk, 23
verse 25. unto verse 24.

¶ The third Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.
Lord, we beseech thee, give ear to our pray-
ers, and by thy gracious visitation lighten
the darknesse of our hearts by our Lord Jesus
Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Let a man so esteem of us.
verse 1. unto verse 6

The Gospel.

And when John heard in the,Matt. 12
verse 2. unto verse 11.

The fourth Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Lord, raise up (we pray thee) thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us, that whereas through our sins and wickedness we be fore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord) may speedily deliver us to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be honour and glory. world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rejoyce in the Lord alway.
verse 4. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.
This is the record of John.
verse 19. unto verse 39.

5 On

●we nothing to any man.
verse 8. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And when they drew near,
verse 1. unto verse 14.

S The second Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant us that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

For whatsoever things,
verse 4. unto verse 14.

The Collects.

5 On Christmas day.

The Collect

Almighty God, which hast given us thy only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure Virgin: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

At sundry times and in divers,
verse 1. unto verse 13. Heb. 1

The Gospel.

In the beginning was the,
verse 1. unto verse 15. John. 1

5 Saint Stephens day.

The Collect

Grant us, O Lord, to learn to love our enemies, by the example of thy martyr Saint Stephen, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which liveth and reigneth, &c.

¶ Then shall follow the collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually untill Newyears day.

The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy Ghost. Acts 7
verse 55 unto the end.

The Gospel.

Wherefore behold, I send. Mat. 23
verse 14. unto the end.

5 Saint John Evangelists day.

The Collect

Merciful Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed apostle and evangelist John, may attain to thy everlasting gifts, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the. 1 John 1
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

He said unto him, Follow me. John 21
verse 19. unto the end.

5 Innocents day.

The Collect

Almighty God, whose praise this day the young innocents thy witnesses have confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying, mortifie and kill all vices in us, that in our conversation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we do confesse, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I looked, and lo, a lamb. Rev. 14
verse 1. unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

The angel of the Lord appeared. Mat. 2
verse 13 unto verse 19.

5 The Sunday after Christmas day.

The Collect

Almighty God, which hast given us thine only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure virgin: grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth, &c.

The Epistle.

Then I say that the heir. Gal. 4
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.

The book of the generation. Mat. 1
verse 2. unto the end.

5 The Circumcision of Christ.

The Collect

Almighty God, which madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised and obedient to the law for man: grant us the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom, Rom. 4
verse 8 unto verse 15

The Gospel.

And it came to passe, when the, Luk. 2
verse 15. unto verse 22.

¶ If there be a Sunday betwixt the Epiphany and Circumcision, then shall be used the same collect, epistle and gospel at the communion, which was used upon the day of Circumcision.

5 The Epiphany.

The Collect

O God, which by the leading of a star, didst manifest thy only begotten Son to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul, Ephes. 3
verse 1. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.

When Jesus then was born. Mat. 2
verse 1. unto verse 13.

5 The first Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect

Lord, we beseech thee, mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also have grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren. Rom. 12
verse 1 unto verse 6.

The Gospel.

And when he was twelve years. Luke 2
verse 42. unto the end.

5 The second Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect

Almighty and everlasting God, which doest govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the dayes of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Seeing then that we have gifts, Rom. 12
verse 6, end in verse 16 at, Be not wise, &c.

The Gospel.

And the third day was there a. John 2
verse 1. unto verse 12.

5 The third Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect

Almighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers, and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Be not wise in your selves. Rom. 12
verse 16 unto the end.

The Gospel.

Now when he was come down, Mat. 8
verse 2. unto verse 19.

5 The

The Collects.

§ The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany. *The Collect.*

God which knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailtynesse we cannot alwaies stand uprightly: grant to us the healeth of body and soul, that all those things which we suffer for sin, by thy help we may well passe and overcome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Let every soul be subiect. Rom. 13
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.
And when he was entred into. Mat 8
verse 23. unto the end.

§ The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany. *The Collect.*

Lord we beseech thee to keep thy church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which do lean only upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now therefore as the clect of. Col. 3
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.
The kingdom of heaven is. Mat. 13
verse 24. unto verse 31.

§ The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the same collect, epistle, and gospel, that was upon the fifth Sunday.

§ Septuagesima Sunday. *The Collect.*

O Lord, we beseech thee, favourably to hear the prayers of thy people; that we which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodnesse, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Know ye not that they which. 1 Cor. 9
verse 24. unto the end.

The Gospel.
For the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 20
verse 1. unto verse 17.

§ Sexagesima Sunday. *The Collect.*

Lord God, which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do: mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
For ye suffer fools gladly. 2 Cor. 11
verse 19. unto verse 32.

The Gospel.
Now when much people were. Luke 8
verse 4. unto verse 16.

§ Quinquagesima Sunday. *The Collect.*

O Lord, which dost teach us, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, and thy holy Ghost, & pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace, and all vertues, without the which whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thine only Son Jesus Christs sake.

The Epistle.
Though I speak with the tongue. 1 Cor. 13
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Then Jesus took unto him the. Luke 18
verse 31. unto the end.

§ The first day of Lent. *The Collect.*

Almighty and everlasting God, which hastest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that be penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchednesse may obtain of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.
Turn you unto me with all. Joel 2
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.
Moreover, when ye fast, look, Mat. 6
verse 16. unto verse 22.

§ The first Sunday in Lent. *The Collect.*

O Lord, which for our sakes didst fast fourty dayes and fourty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the Spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
So we therefore as workers. 2 Cor. 6
verse 1. unto verse 11.

The Gospel.
Then was Jesus led of the. Mat. 9
verse 1. unto verse 12.

§ The second Sunday in Lent. *The Collect.*

Almighty God, which dost see that we have no power of our selves to help our selves; keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.
And furthermore we beseech. 1 Thes. 4
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.
And Jesus went thence. Mat. 15
verse 21. unto verse 29.

§ The third Sunday in Lent. *The Collect.*

We beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majestic, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Be ye therefore followers of. Ephes. 3
verse 1. unto verse 15.

The Gospel.
Then he cast out a devill. Luke 22
verse 14. unto verse 29.

§ The fourth Sunday in Lent. *The Collect.*

Grant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we which for our evil deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.
Tell me, ye that will be under. Gal. 4
verse 21. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Jesus went his way over the. John. 6
verse 1. unto verse 15.

§ The

The Collects

§ The fifth Sunday in Lent. The Collect.

WE beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.
But Christ being come in high. Heb. 9.
ver. 11. unto ver. 16.

The Gospel.
Which of you can rebuke me of. John 8.
ver. 6. unto the end.

§ Tuesday next before Easter. The Collect.

Almighty, and everlasting God, which of thy tender love towards man, hast sent our saviour Jesus Christ to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant, that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Let the same minde be in you. Phil. 2.
ver. 5. unto ver. 11.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe when. Matth. 26.
ver. 1. unto chap. 27. ver. 57.

*§ Monday next before Easter.
The Epistle.*
Who is he that cometh. Esay. 63.
ver. 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.
And two dayes after followed. Mark 14.
ver. 1. unto the end.

*§ Tuesday before Easter.
The Epistle.*
The Lord hath opened. Esay 50.
ver. 5. unto the end.

The Gospel.
And anon in the dawning. Mark 15.
ver. 1. unto the end.

*§ Wednesday before Easter.
The Epistle.*
For where a testament is. Heb. 9.
ver. 16. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Now the feast of unleavened bread. Luke 22.
ver. 1. unto the end.

*§ Thursday next before Easter.
The Epistle.*
Now in this that I declare. 1 Cor. 11.
ver. 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.
Then the whole multitude. Luke 23.
ver. 1. unto the end.

*§ On good Friday.
The Collect.*

Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed and given up into the hands of wicked men, and so suffer death upon the cross, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

Almighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of thy church is governed, and sanctified: receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation & ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldst the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted, and live, have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, infidels, hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
For the law having the. Heb. 10.
verse 1. unto the verse 16.

The Gospel.
When Jesus had spoken these. John 11.
verse 1. unto the end of chap. 19.

*§ Easter even.
The Epistle.*
For it is better (if the will of. 1. Pet. 3.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.
And when the even was come. Matth. 27.
verse 57. unto the end.

*Easter day.
§ At morning prayer, in stead of the psalm, O come let us, &c. These anthems shall be sung or said.*

Christ rising again from the dead, now dieth not, death from henceforth hath no power upon him: For in that he died, he died but once to put away sin, but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. And so likewise count your selves dead unto sin, but living unto God in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Christ is risen again, the first fruits of them that sleep: for seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

The Collect.
Almighty God, which through thine only begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life: we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put in our mindes good desires: so by thy continuall help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
If ye then be risen with Christ. Colos. 3.
verse 1. unto verse 8.

The Gospel.
Now the first day of the. John 20.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

*§ Monday in Easter week.
The Collect.*

*As upon Easter day.
The Epistle.*
Then Peter opened his. Acts 10.
verse 34. unto verse 44.

The Gospel.
And behold, two of them went. Luke 24.
verse 13. unto verse 36.

*§ Tuesday in Easter week.
The Collect.*

Almighty Father, which hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification: grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may always serve thee in pureness of living and truth, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Collects.

The Epistle.
Ye men and brethren, children of.
verse 26. unto verse 42.

AGS 13.

The Gospel.
Jesus himself stood in the.
verse 36. unto verse 49.

Luke 24.

The first Sunday after Easter.
The Collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As upon Easter day.*
The Epistle.
For all that is born of God.
verse 4. unto verse 13.

1 John 5.

The Gospel.
The same day then at night.
verse 19. unto verse 24.

John 10.

The second Sunday after Easter.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an example of godly life, give us the grace that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life. Amen.

The Epistle.

For this is thank-worthy.

1 Pet. 2.

verse 19. unto the end.

The Gospel.
I am the good Shepherd.
verse 11. unto verse 17.

John 10.

The third Sunday after Easter.
The Collect.

Almighty God, which shewest to all men that he is error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; grant unto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that be contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as be agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.
Dearly beloved, I beseech you.
verse 11. unto verse 18.

1 Pet. 2.

The Gospel.
A little while, and ye shall not.
verse 16. unto verse 23.

John 16.

The fourth Sunday after Easter.
The Collect.

Almighty God which dost make the mindes of all faithfull men to be of one will, grant unto thy people that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where as true joyes are to be found, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
Every good giving, and every.
verse 17. unto verse 22.

James 2.

The Gospel.
But now I go my way.
verse 5. unto verse 16.

John 16.

The fifth Sunday after Easter.
The Collect.

Lord, from whom all good things do come, grant us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.
And be ye doers of the word.
verse 22. unto the end.

James 1.

The Gospel.
Verily, verily I say unto you.
verse 23. unto the end.

John 16.

The Ascension day.
The Collect.

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thine only begotten Son our Lord to have ascended into the heavens: so we may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and with him continually dwell: who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, one God world without end.

The Epistle.
I have made the former.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

AGS 11.

The Gospel.
Finally, he appeared unto.
verse 14. unto the end.

Mark 16.

The Sunday after Ascension day.
The Collect.

O God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven: we beseech thee, leave us not comfortlesse, but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Now the end of all things is at hand.
verse 7. unto verse 12.

1 Pet. 4.

The Gospel.
But when the comforter shall.
verse 26. end chap. 16. in ver. 4. at, And thine.
The Sunday.
The Collect.

John 15.

God, which as upon this day hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.
And when the day of Pentecost.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

AGS 22.

The Gospel.
If you love me, keep my.
verse 15. unto the end.

John 14.

The Sunday in Whitsunweek.
The Collect.

God which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*
The Epistle.
Then Peter opened his mouth.
verse 34. unto the end.

AGS 10.

The Gospel.
For God so loved the world.
verse 16. unto verse 22.

John 3.

The Tuesday in Whitsunweek.
The Collect.

God which as, &c. *As upon Whitsunday.*
The Epistle.
Now when the apostles which.
verse 14. unto verse 18.

AGS 8.

The Gospel.
Verily, verily I say unto you.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

John 10.

The Trinity Sunday.
The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given unto us thy servants grace, by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory

The Collects.

losy of the eternall Trinity, and in the power
of the divine Majesty to worship the Unity: we
beseech thee, that through the steadfastness of this
faith we may evermore be defended from all ad-
versity, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

After this I looked, and behold, Revel. 4.
verse 1. unto the end.

The Gospel.

There was now a man of the, John 3.
verse 1. unto verse 16.

§ The first Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

God the strength of all them that trust in
thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and be-
cause the weakness of our mortall nature can do
no good thing without thee, grant us the help of
thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments
we may please thee both in will and deed, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beloved, let us love one another. 1 John 4.
verse 7. unto the end.

The Gospel.

There was a certain rich man. Luke 16.
verse 19. unto the end.

§ The second Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Lord, make us to have a perpetuall fear and
love of thy holy Name, for thou never failest
to help and govern them, whom thou dost bring
up in thy steadfast love: grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

Marvell not, my brethren, though. 2 John 3.
verse 12. unto the end.

The Gospel.

A certain man made a great. Luke 14.
verse 16. unto verse 25.

§ The third Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us,
and unto whom thou hast given an hevy
desire to pray, grant that by thy mighty aid we
may be defended, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selves every. 1 Pet. 5.
verse 5. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then referred unto him all the. Luke 15.
verse 1. unto verse 11.

§ The fourth Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

God the protector of all that trust in thee,
without whom nothing is strong, nothing is
holy: increase and multiply upon us thy mercy,
that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so
pass thorow things temporall, that we finally
lose not the things eternall: grant this heavenly
Father, for Jesus Christs sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions, Rom. 8.
verse 18. unto verse 24.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercifull as. Luke 6.
verse 36. unto verse 43.

§ The fifth Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Graht, Lord, we beseech thee, that the course
of this world may be so peaceably ordered
by thy governance, that thy congregation may
pysfully serve thee in all godly quietnes, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one minde. 1 Per. 3.
verse 8. and in verse 15. ar And be ready.

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the. Luke 5.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

§ The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God, which hast prepared to them that love
thee, such good things as passe mans under-
standing: pour into our hearts such love toward
thee, that we loving thee in all things, may ob-
tain thy promises, which exceed all that we can
desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Know ye not that all we which, Rom. 6.
verse 3. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

For I say unto you, Except your, Matth. 5.
verse 20. unto verse 27.

§ The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art the
author and giver of all good things, graffe
in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us
true religion, nourish us with all goodnesse, and
of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through
Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I speak after the manner of man, Rom. 8.
verse 19. unto the end.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was, Mark 8.
verse 1. unto verse 10.

§ The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God, whose providence is never deceived, we
humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt pur-
away from us all hurtfull things, and give those
things which be profitable for us, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are debtors, Rom. 8.
verse 12. unto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Beware of falsc prophets, Matth. 7.
verse 15. unto verse 22.

§ The ninth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Graht to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the Spirit
to think and do alwayes such things as be
rightfull, that we which cannot be without thee,
may by thee be able to live according to thy
will, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I would, 1 Cor. 10.
verse 1. unto verse 14.

The Gospel.

And he said also unto his, Luke 16.
verse 1. unto verse 10.

§ The tenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Let thy mercifull ears, O Lord, be open unto
the prayers of thy humble servants: and that
they may obtain their petitions, make them to
ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now concerning spirituall gifts, 1 Cor. 12.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Collects

The Gospel.

And when he was come neer. Luke 19.
verse 41. end in ver. 47. 21. And the high priests.

The Collect.

GOD, which declarest thy Almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity, give unto us abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover, brethren, I declare. 1 Cor. 15.
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.

We spake this parable unto. Luke 18.
verse 9. unto verse 15.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to hear then we to pray, and art wont to give more then either we desire, or deserve: pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving unto us that that our prayer dare not presume to ask, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And such trust have we through. 2 Cor. 3.
verse 4. unto verse 10.

The Gospel.

And he departed again. Mark 7.
verse 31. unto the end.

The Collect.

Almighty and mercifull God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithfull people do unto thee true and laudable service grant we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy heavenly promises, that we fall not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now to Abraham and his seed. Gal. 3.
verse 16. unto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Blessed are the eyes which see. Luke 10.
verse 23. unto verse 38.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtain that which thou doest promise, make us to love that which thou doest command, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I say, Walk in the spirit. Gal. 5.
verse 16. unto verse 25.

The Gospel.

And so it was when he went. Luke 17.
verse 11. unto verse 20.

The Collect.

KEEP we beseech thee, O Lord, thy church with thy perpetuall mercy: and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

You see how large a letter. Gal. 6.
verse 11. unto the end.

The Gospel.

No man can serve two masters. Matth. 6.
verse 23. unto the end.

The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LORD, we beseech thee, let thy continuall pity cleanse and defend thy congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Wherefore I desire that ye. Ephes. 3.
verse 13. unto the end.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe the day after. Luke 7.
verse 11. unto verse 18.

The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LORD, we pray thee, that thy grace may always prevent and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I therefore being prisoner. Ephes. 4.
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe that when. Luke 14.
verse 1. end in verse 12.

The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LORD, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to avoid the infections of the devil, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thank my God alwayes. 1 Cor. 1.
verse 4. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.

But when the Pharisees had. Matth. 22.
verse 34. unto the end.

The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, for as much as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

This I say therefore and testifie. Ephes. 4.
verse 17. unto the end.

The Gospel.

Then he entered into a ship. Matth. 9.
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Almighty and mercifull God, of thy boundless goodness keep us from all things that may hurt us, that we being ready both in body and soul, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Take heed therefore that ye. Ephes. 5.
verse 15. unto verse 21.

The Gospel.

The kingdom of heaven is. Matth. 23.
verse 1. unto verse 15.

The one and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRANT we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet minde, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Collects.

The Epistle.
Finally my brethren be strong.
verse 10. unto verse 21.

Ephes. 6.

The Epistle.
For if thou shalt confesse.
verse 9. unto the end.

Rom. 10.

The Gospel.
And there was a certain ruler.
verse 46. unto the end.

John 4.

The Gospel.
And Jesus walking by.
verse 18. unto verse 23.

Math. 9.

§ The two and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

§ On saint Thomas day.

The Collect.

The Collect.

LOrd, we beseech thee to keep thy household the church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Almighty and everliving God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer thy holy apostle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy Sons resurrection: grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to beleve in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight never be reprov'd. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with, &c.

The Epistle.
I thank my God, having.
verse 3. unto verse 12.

Phil. 1.

The Epistle.
Now therefore ye are no.
verse 19. unto the end.

Ephes. 2.

The Gospel.
Then came Peter to him.
verse 21. unto the end.

Math. 18.

The Gospel.
But Thomas one of the.
verse 24. unto the end.

John 10.

§ The three and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

§ The conversion of saint Paul.

The Collect.

The Collect.

God our refuge and strength, which art the author of all godlinesse, be ready to hear the devout prayers of thy church, and grant that those things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

God which hast taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed apostle saint Paul: grant we beseech thee, that we which have his wonderfull conversion in remembrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy doctrine that he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Brethren, be followers together.
verse 17. unto the end.

Phil. 2.

The Epistle.
And Saul yet breathing out.
verse 1. unto verse 23.

Acts 9.

The Gospel.
Then went the Pharisees, and
verse 15. unto verse 23.

Math. 22.

The Gospel.
Then answered Peter, and
verse 27. unto the end.

Math. 19.

§ The four and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

§ The purification of saint Mary the virgin.

The Collect.

The Collect.

LOrd, we beseech thee, assail thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodness we may be delivered from the bonds of all those sins which by our frailty we have committed: Grant this, &c.

Almighty and everliving God, we humbly beseech thy majesty, that as thy onely begotten Son was this day presented in the temple, in substance of our flesh: so grant that we may be presented unto thee with pure and clear mindes, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
We give thanks to God.
verse 3. unto verse 13.

Col. 1.

The Epistle.
§ The same Epistle appointed the Sunday before.
The Gospel.

Luke 2.

The Gospel.
While he thus spake.
verse 18. unto verse 27.

Math. 9.

§ The five and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Stir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithfull people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

And when the dayes of her,
verse 22. end in verse 27. at, And when the,

§ On saint Matthias day.

The Collect.

The Epistle.
Behold, the dayes come.
verse 5. unto verse 9.

Jere. 23.

Almighty God which in the place of the traitour Judas didst chuse thy faithfull servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve apostles, grant that thy church, being alway preserved from false apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull and true pastours, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Gospel.
When Jesus lift up his eyes.
verse 5. unto verse 15.

John 6.

The Epistle.
And in those dayes Peter.
verse 15. unto the end.

Acts 1.

§ If there be any more Sundayes before Advent Sunday, to supply the same shall be taken the collect, epistle, and gospel of some of those Sundayes which were omitted between the Epiphany and Septuagesima.

§ On saint Andrews day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which didst give such grace unto thy holy apostle saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay: Grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give over our selves obediently to fulfill thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Gospel.
At that time Jesus answered,
verse 25. unto the end.

Math. 12.

§ Annunciation of the virgin Mary.

The Collect.

WE beseech thee, Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known Christ thy Sons incarnation by the message of an angel, so by his crosse and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Collects.

The Epistle.
And the Lord spake again unto,
verse 10, unto verse 16.

The Gospel.
And in the sixth month,
verse 26, unto verse 39.

§ On saint Marks day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast instructed thy holy church with the heavenly doctrine of thy evangelist saint Mark: give us grace that we be not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But unto every one of us is,
verse 7, unto verse 17.

The Gospel.
I am the true vine, and my,
verse 1, unto verse 12.

§ On saint Philip and James day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth and the life, as thou hast taught saint Philip and other the apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
James a servant of God,
verse 1, unto verse 13.

The Gospel.
And he said to his disciples,
verse 1, unto verse 15.

§ On saint Barnabas day.

The Collect.

Lord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.
Then tidings of those things,
verse 22, unto the end.

The Gospel.
This is my commandment,
verse 12, unto verse 17.

§ On saint John Baptists day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of penance; make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Comfort ye, comfort ye my,
verse 1, unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
Now Elizabeths time was come,
verse 57, unto the end.

§ On saint Peters day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy Son Jesus Christ, hast given to thy apostle saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commanded him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, we beseech thee, all bishops and pastors diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Isaiah 7.

Luke 1.

Ephes. 4.

John 15.

James 1.

John 14.

Acts 11.

John 15.

Isaiah 40.

Luke 1.

The Epistle.
Now about that time Herod,
verse 1, unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
Now when Jesus came,
verse 13, unto verse 20.

§ On saint James day.

The Collect.

Grant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy apostle saint James, leaving his father and all that he had without delay, was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
In those dayes also came,
ver. 27, end chap. 12, in ver. 3, at, Then were the,

The Gospel.
Then came to him the,
verse 20, unto verse 29.

§ On saint Bartholomew the apostles day.

The Collect.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given grace to thine apostle Bartholomew, truly to belevee and to preach thy word: Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy church, both to love that he beleveed, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.
Thus by the hands of the,
verse 12, unto verse 17.

The Gospel.
And there arose also a strife,
verse 24, unto verse 31.

§ On saint Matthews day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom, to be an apostle and evangelist: Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy said Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Therefore seeing that we,
verse 1, unto verse 7.

The Gospel.
And as Jesus passed forth,
verse 9, unto verse 14.

§ On saint Michael and all angels day.

The Collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all angels and men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant that they which alway do their service in heaven, may by thy appointment succour and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And there was a battell,
verse 7, unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
The same time the disciples,
verse 1, unto verse 11.

§ On saint Luke the evangelist.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which calledst Luke the physician, whose praise is in the gospel, to be a physician of the soul, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine to heal all the diseases of our souls, through thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But watch thou in all things,
verse 5, unto verse 16.

Acts 16.

Matth. 16.

Acts 11.

Matth. 10.

Acts 1.

Luke 22.

1 Cor. 4.

Matth. 9.

Revel. 12.

Matth. 18.

2 Tim. 4.

The

The Communion.

The gospel.
After these things the Lord. Luke 20.
ver. 1. and in ver. 7. at. Go not from house.
The collect.
Simon and Jude apostles.

Almighty God, which hast builded thy congregation upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner stone: grant us to be joyned together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.
Jude a servant of Jesus Christ.
ver. 1. unto ver. 9.

The gospel.
These things command.
ver. 17. unto the end.

Jude

John 15.

And I saw another angel come,
ver. 2. unto ver. 13.

And when he saw the,
ver. 1. unto ver. 13.

Revel. 7.

March. 9.

All saints day.

The collect.

Almighty God, which hast knit together thy elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mysticall body of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to follow thy holy saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joyes which thou hast prepared for them that unfaithfully love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.

The gospel.

The end of the Collects.

¶ The order of the Administration of the LORDS SUPPER, or holy COMMUNION.

NO man as intend to be partakers of the holy communion, shall signifie their names to the curate or vicar, or else in the morning afore the beginning of morning prayer, or immediately after.
And if any of those be an open and notorious euill liuer, so that the congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbors by word or deed: the curate having knowledge thereof shall call him, and advertise him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords table, until he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or at the least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords table, until he know them to be reconciled: and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart, and that the other hath repented against him, and so make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his forwardness & malice: the minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The table at the communion time, having a fair white linnen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the church, or in the chancel, where morning and evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the priest standing at the north side of the table, shall say the Lords prayer, with this collect following.

¶ THE COMMUNION.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Almighty God unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest rehearse distinctly all the ten commandments, and the people kneeling shall after every commandment ask God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.

God spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in

heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them. For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and show mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless, that taketh his Name in vain.

Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath day: six dayes shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: Wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

The Collects.

The Epistle.
And the Lord spake again unto
verse 10, unto verse 16.

The Gospel.
And in the sixth moneth,
verse 26, unto verse 39.

¶ On saint Marks day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast instructed thy holy church with the heavenly doctrine of thy evangelist saint Mark: give us grace that we be not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But unto every one of us is,
verse 7, unto verse 17.

The Gospel.
I am the true vine, and my,
verse 1, unto verse 12.

¶ On saint Philip and James day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth and the life, as thou hast taught saint Philip and other the apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
James a servant of God,
verse 1, unto verse 13.

The Gospel.
And he said to his disciples,
verse 1, unto verse 15.

¶ On saint Barnabas day.

The Collect.

Lord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.
Then tidings of those things,
verse 22, unto the end.

The Gospel.
This is my commandment,
verse 12, unto verse 17.

¶ On saint John Baptists day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptists was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of penance; make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Comfort ye, comfort ye my,
verse 1, unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
Now Elizabeths time was come,
verse 57, unto the end.

¶ On saint Peters day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy Son Jesus Christ, hast given to thy apostle saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commended him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, we beseech thee, all bishops and pastors diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Isaiah 7.

The Epistle.
Now about that time Herod,
verse 1, unto verse 12.

The Gospel.
Now when Jesus came,
verse 13, unto verse 20.

¶ On saint James day.

The Collect.

Grant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy apostle saint James, leaving his father and all that he had without delay, was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
In those dayes also came,
ver. 27, end chap. 12, in ver. 3, at, Then were the,

The Gospel.
Then came to him the,
verse 20, unto verse 29.

¶ On saint Bartholomew the apostles day.

The Collect.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given grace to thine apostle Bartholomew, truly to beleve and to preach thy word: Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy church, both to love that he beleved, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.
Thus by the hands of the,
verse 12, unto verse 17.

The Gospel.
And there arose also a strife,
verse 24, unto verse 31.

¶ On saint Matthews day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom, to be an apostle and evangelist: Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy said Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
Therefore seeing that we,
verse 1, unto verse 7.

The Gospel.
And as Jesus passed forth,
verse 9, unto verse 14.

¶ On saint Michael and all angels day.

The Collect.

Everlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all angels and men in a wonderfull order, mercifullly grant that they which alway do thee service in heaven, may by thy appointment succour and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And there was a battell,
verse 7, unto verse 13.

The Gospel.
The same time the disciples,
verse 1, unto verse 11.

¶ On saint Luke the evangelist.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which calledst Luke the physician, whose praise is in the gospel, to be a physician of the soul, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine to heal all the diseases of our souls, through thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
But watch thou in all things,
verse 5, unto verse 26.

1 Tim. 4.

The

The Communion.

The gospel.
After these things the Lord. Luke 10.
ver. 1. and in ver. 7. at, Go not from house.
The collect.
S. Simon and Jude apostles.

All saints day.

The collect.

A Almighty God, which hast builded thy congregation upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner stone: grant us to be joynted together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Almighty God, which hast knit together thy elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mysticall body of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to follow thy holy saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joys which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.
Jude a servant of Jesus Christ.
ver. 1. unto ver. 9.

Jude

The epistle.
And I saw another angel come,
ver. 2. unto ver. 13.

Revel. 7.

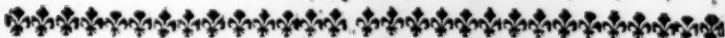
The gospel.
These things command,
ver. 17. unto the end,

John 15.

The gospel.
And when he saw the,
ver. 1. unto ver. 13.

Matth. 9.

The end of the Collects.



The order of the Administration of the LORDS SUPPER, or holy COMMUNION.

So many as intend to be partakers of the holy communion, shall signify their names to the curate or vicar, or else in the morning afore the beginning of morning prayer, or immediately after. And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbors by word or deed: the curate having knowledge thereof shall call him, and advertise him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords table, until he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or at the least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords table, until he know them to be reconciled: and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart, and that the other hath trespasssed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly unity but remain still in his provocation or malice: the minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The table at the communion time, having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the church, or in the chancell, where morning and evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the priest standing at the north side of the table, shall say the Lords prayer with the words following.

THE COMMUNION.



Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. Amen.

A Almighty God unto whom all hearts are open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

When shall the priest rehearse distinctly all the ten commandments, and the people kneeling shall after every commandment ask God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.

God spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.
Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in

heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them. For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless, that taketh his Name in vain.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

Minister.
Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day: six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: Wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

People.

The Communion.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.
Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy
daies may be long in the land which the Lord thy
God giveth thee.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.
Thou shalt do no murder.
People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.
Thou shalt not steal.
People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy
neighbour.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, &c.
Minister.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house,
thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his
servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor
any thing that is his.

People.
Lord have mercy upon us, and write all these
thy laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.
¶ Then shall follow the collect of the day, with one
of these two collects following for the king. the
minister standing up and saying.

¶ Let us pray.
Almighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting,
and power infinite, have mercy upon the
whole congregation, and so rule the heart of thy
chosen servant Charles our king and governour,
that he (knowing whose minister he is) may above
all things seek thy honour and glory: and that we
his subjects (duely considering whose authority
he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly
obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy
blissed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ
our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost
livest and reignest ever one God, world without
end. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, we be taught
by thy holy word, that the hearts of kings
are in thy rule and governance, and that thou
doest dispose and turn them as it seemeth best
to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so
to dispose and govern the heart of Charles thy ser-
vant, our king and governour, that in all his
thoughts, words, and works, he may ever seek thy
honour and glory, and study to preserve thy peo-
ple committed to his charge in wealth, peace, and
godliness: Grant this, O mercifull Father, for thy
dear Sons sake, Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Immediately after the Collects the minister
shall read the epistle, beginning thus,
The epistle written in the chapter of
¶ And the epistle ended, he shall say the gospel
beginning thus,
The gospel written in the chapter of
¶ And the epistle and gospel being ended, shall be
said the creed.

I beleeve in one God, the Father Almighty, ma-
ker of heaven and earth, and of all things visi-
ble and invisible: and in one Lord Jesus Christ,
the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his

Father before all worlds, God of God, Light
of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made,
being of one substance with the Father, by whom
all things were made: who for us men, and for
our salvation came down from heaven, and was
incarnate by the holy Ghost of the virgin Mary,
and was made man, and was crucified also for us
under Pontius Pilate, He suffered and was buried,
and the third day he rose again according to the
scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth
on the right hand of the Father. And he shall
come again with glory to judge both the quick
and the dead: whose kingdom shall have no end.
And I beleeve in the holy Ghost, the Lord and
giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and
the Son, who with the Father and the Son to-
gether is worshipped and glorified, who spake by
the prophets. And I beleeve one catholike and
apostolike church; I acknowledge one baptism
for the remission of sins; and I look for the re-
surrection of the dead, and the life of the world
to come. Amen.

¶ After the creed, if there be no sermon, shall fol-
low one of the homilies already set forth, or here-
after to be set forth by common authority.

¶ After such sermon, or homily, exhortation, the
curate shall declare unto the people, whether
there be any holy dayes or fasting dayes the week
following, and earnestly exhort them to remem-
ber the poor, saying, one or more of these senten-
ces following, as he thinketh most convenient by
his discretion.

Let your light so shine before men, that they Matthe.
may see your good works, and glorifie your Fa- 5.19.
ther which is in heaven.

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the Matthe.
earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and 6.19, 20.
where thieves break thorow and steal: but lay
up for your selves treasures in heaven, where nei-
ther rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where
thieves do not break thorow and steal.

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto Matthe.
you, even so do unto them, for this is the law and 7.12.
the prophets.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, Matthe.
shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he that 7.21.
doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Zache stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Be- Luke
hold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the 19.8.
poor, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I
restitute fourfold.

Who geth a warfare at any time of his own 1 Cor.
cost? Who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not 9.7.
of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and
eateth not of the milk of the flock?

If we have sown unto you spirituall things, is 1 Cor.
it a great matter, if we shall reap your worldly 9.13.
things?

Do ye not know that they which minister a- 1 Cor.
bout holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they 9.13.
which wait of the altar, are partakers with the
altar? Even so hath the Lord also ordained, that
they which preach the gospel, should live of the
gospel.

He that soweth little, shall reap little: and he 1 Cor.
that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously. 6.7.
Let every man do according as he is disposed in
his heart, not grudging, or of necessity: for God
loveth a cheerful giver.

Let him that is taught in the word, minister un- Galat.
to him that teacheth in all good things. Be not 6.6, 7.
deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a
man soweth, that shall he reap. Galat.
6.10.

While we have time, let us do good unto all men,

The communion.

men, and specially unto them which are of the household of faith.

2.Tim.
6.7. Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

1.Tim.6
and 19. Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternal life.

Heb.
6.10. God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works and labour that proceedeth of love, which love ye have shewed for his Names sake, which have ministered unto the saints, and yet do minister.

Heb.
13.16. To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

1.john.
3.17. Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need and sheweth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

Tob.
4.9. Give alms of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poor man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

Tob.4.
8.9. Be merciful after thy power: If thou hast much, give plentifully: If thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so shalt thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessity.

Pro.
19.17. He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord, and look what he layeth out, it shall be payed him again.

Psal.
41.1. Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

¶ Then shall the churchwardens, or some other by them appointed gather the devotion of the people, and put the same into the poor mans box, and upon the offering dayes appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the curate, the due and accustomed offerings. After which done the ministry shall say.

¶ Let us pray for the whole state of Christs church militant here in earth.

¶ Almighty and everlasting God, which by thy holy apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our alms, and) to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine majesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universall church with the Spirit of truth, unity and concord: and grant that all they that do confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian kings, princes, and governors, and specially thy servant Charles our king, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole counsell, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace, (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastors, and curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and specially to this congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord,

to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need sickness, or any other adversity: Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake, our onely Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow this exhortation at certain times when the curate shall see he people negligent to come to the holy communion

WE be come together at this time, (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the Lords Supper, unto the which in Gods behalf I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkinde a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kinde of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye, withdrawing your selves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: Wherefore then do you not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, You will not come? When you should return to God, will you excuse your self and say, that you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such fained excuses shall avail before God. They that refused the feast in the gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly Feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you, as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon the crosse for your health: even so it is your dutie to receive the communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himself commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injury you do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindnesse ye will not adde any more: which thing ye shall do, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else then a further contempt and unkindnesse unto God? Truly it is a great unthankfulness to say nay, when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy communion with other. I pray you, what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat. Take & drink ye all of this. Do this in remembrance of me. What what face then, or with what countenance shall ye hear these words? what will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the sacrament of Christ? Wherefore rather then ye should

The communion.

should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selves from whom ye depart; ye depart from the Lords table ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace return to a better minde: for the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy communion.

¶ And sometimes shall this be said also at the discretion of the curate.

Dearly beloved, for as much as our duty is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ not only to die for us, but also to be our spirituall food, and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily, my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mystery, and the great perill of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come, but in the marriage garment required of God in holy scripture, and so come and be received as worthy partakers of such an heavenly table. The way and means thereto is, first, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods commandments, and wheresoever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, there bewail your own sinfull lives, and confesse your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such as be not onely against God, but also against your neighbours; then you shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience, therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid cannot quiet his own conscience, but requireth further comfort: or counsell, then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that he may receive such ghostly counsell, advice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple, and doubtfulness.

¶ Then shall the priest say this exhortation

Dearly beloved in the Lord, ye that minde to come to the holy communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves before they presume to eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart, and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament; (For then we spiritually eat the flesh

of Christ, and drink his blood, then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us, we be one with Christ, and Christ with us;) So is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour: we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body: we kindle Gods wrath against us: we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envie, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your sins, and come not to this holy table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devill enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your sins past: have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself, even to the death upon the crosse for us miserable sinners, which lay in darkness and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our master, and only Saviour Jesus Christ thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood shedding he hath obtained to us: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say to them that come to receive the holy communion.

You that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and be in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neer, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, weekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the ministers, or by the priest himself, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, Judge of all men, we knowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us: we do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burden

The communion.

burthens of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most mercifull Father, for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest, or the bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himself to the people, say thus.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them which with hearty repentance, and true faith turn unto him: have mercie upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest also say,

¶ Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ faith unto all that truly turn to him,

Matth. Come unto me all that travaill, and be heavy laden, and I will refresh you.
John. 16

So God loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, to the end that all that beleeve in him, should not perish, but have life everlasting.

¶ Hear also what S. Paul faith.
1 Tim. This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.
2. 15.

¶ Hear also what S. John faith.
1 John If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins.
2.

¶ After which the priest shall proceed, saying,
Lift up your hearts.

Answer We lift them up unto the Lord.

Priest. Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer. It is meet and right so to do.

Priest. It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord holy Father, Almighty everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow.

Therefore with angels and archangels, &c.

¶ Proper prefaces.

¶ Upon Christmas day and seven dayes after.

Because thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man, of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin, Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschall Lamb, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon the Ascension day, and seven dayes after.

Through thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.

Through Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whole most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty winde, in the likenesse of fiery tongues, lighting upon the apostles, to teach them, and to lend them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldnesse, with fervent zeal constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darknesse, and error, into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinity onely.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord Almighty and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance: For that which we beleeve of the glory of the Father, the same we beleeve of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, with ut any difference, or inequality. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ After which, if facts shall follow immediately.

Therefore with angels and archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High.

¶ Then shall the priest kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receive the communion, this prayer following.

WE do not presume to come to this thy table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy table: but thou art the same Lord, whose propertie is alwayes to have mercy; Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ Then the priest standing up, shall say as followeth.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy diddest give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy gospel command us to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, until his coming again: hear us, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood: who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat. This is my body which is given for you; do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the cup; and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this,

The Communion.

this, for this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for you, and for many for the remission of sins: do this as oft as ye shall drink it in remembrance of me.

¶ Then shall the minister first receive the communion in both kinds himself, and next deliver it to other ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chief minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say.

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ And the minister that delivereth the cup shall say,

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and drink this in remembrance that Christ's blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then shall the priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition. After shall be said as followeth.

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants, entirely desire thy fatherly goodness: mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we, and all thy whole church, may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls, and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

Or this.

Almighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received those holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. And dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be also heires through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son: We now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

¶ Here shall be said, or sung.

Glorie be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, Heavenly King, God the Father almighty,

O Lord, the only begotten Son Jesus Christ, O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us: For thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

¶ Then the priest or bishop, if he be present shall let them depart with this blessing.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you alwayes. Amen.

¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory, when there is no communion, every Sunday one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the collects either of morning and evening prayer, communion, or Letany, by the discretion of the minister.

Assist us mercifully O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern, both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Grant we beseech thee, almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continuall help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthinesse of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons Name, we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained to the relief of our necessity, and to the furthering forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

Publike Baptisme.

¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the communion, untill the end of the homily, concluding with the generall prayer. (For the whole estate of Christs church militant here in earth) and one or more of these collects before rehearsed, as an occasion shall serve.

And there shall be no celebration of the Lords supper except there be a good number to communicate with the priest, according to his discretion.

And if there be not above twenty persons in the parish, of discretion to receive the communion, yet there shall be no communion, except five or six at the least communicate with the priest.

And in cathedrall and collegiall churches, where be many priests and deacons, they shall all receive the communion with the minister every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.

And to take away the superstition which any person hath or might have in the bread and wine, it

shall suffice that the bread be such as it usuall to be eaten at the table with other meate, as the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread and wine remain, the curate shall have it to his own use. The bread and wine for the communion, shall be provided by the curate and church wardens, at the charges of the parish and the parish shall be discharged of such sums of money or other duties, which hitherto they have paid for the same, by order of their houses every Sunday.

And note, that every parishoner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter is to be one, and shall also receive the sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this book appointed. And yearly at Easter every parishoner shall reckon with his parson, vicar, curate, or his or their deputy or deputies, and pay to them or him all ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due then, and at that time to be payed.



¶ THE MINISTRATION OF Baptisme to be used in the Church.

It appeareth by ancient writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministered, but at two times in the year: At Easter and Whitsontide. At which times it was openly ministered in the presence of all the Congregation. Which custome now being grown out of use, (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored again) it is thought good to follow the same, as near as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptisme should not be ministered but upon Sundayes and other holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the Congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptized, into the number of Christs church, as also because in the baptisme of infants every man presents may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that baptisme be ministered in the English tongue. Nevertheless, (if necessity so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or holy day, the parents shall give knowledge over night, or in the morning before the beginning of morning prayer, to the Curate. And when the godfathers, godmothers, & people, with the children, must be ready at the font, either immediately after the last lesson at morning prayer, or else immediately after the last lesson at evening prayer, as the curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the priest shall ask whether the children be baptized, or no. If they answer, No: then shall the priest say thus,

D*Early beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and born in sin, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call upon God the Father through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy church, and made lively members of the same.*

¶ Then shall the priest say,

¶ Let us pray.

A Almighty and everlasting God which of thy great mercy didst save Noe and his family in the ark from perishing by water, and also didst

safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red-sea, figuring hereby thy holy baptism: and by the baptism of thy welbeloved Son Jesus Christ, didst sanctifie the flood Jordan, & all other waters to the mystical washing away of sin, we beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children, sanctifie them and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the ark of Christs church, and being steadfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reign with thee without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Almighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy baptism, may receive remission of their sins by spiritual regeneration. Receive them (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy welbeloved Son, saying, Ask, and you shall have: Seek, and you shall finde: Knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that aske thee that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then

Publike Baptisme.

Mark
12. 13.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

Hear the words of the gospel written by Saint Mark in the tenth chapter.

AT a certain time they brought children to Christ that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Who-so-ever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little childe, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the gospel is read, the minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the gospel.

FRIENDS, you hear in this gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him. how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will towards them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father towards these infants, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours in bringing these children to his holy baptism, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall speak unto the godfathers and godmothers on this wise.

WELBeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to bless them, to release them of their sins, to give them the kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also, that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his gospel, to grant all these things that ye have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devill and all his works, and constantly believe Gods holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

¶ Then shall the priest demand of the godfathers and godmothers these questions following.

DOest thou forsake the devill and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh to that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou believe in God the Father almighty, Maker of heaven and earth? and in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father almighty, and from thence shalt come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? and doest thou believe in the holy Ghost, the holy catholike church, the communion of saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I steadfastly believe.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

O Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be buried that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest live and govern all things, world without end. Amen.

Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, the Son, and of the holy Ghost: Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fullness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and clea children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall take the childe in his hands, and ask the name: and naming the childe shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,

N. I Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ And if the childe be weak, it shall suffice to pour water upon it, saying the fore-said words.

N. I Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ Then the priest shall make a crosse upon the childers forehead, saying,

WE receive this childe into the congregation of Christs flock, and do signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his

Private Baptisme.

his banner, against sin, the world, and the devill, and to continue Christ faithfull souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

Seeing now dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs congregation, let us give thanks unto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall be said,

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then shall the priest say.

We yield thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy congregation. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unrighteousnesse, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy congregation, he may be inheritor of thine everlasting kingdom, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ As the last end, the priest calling the godfathers and godmothers together shall say this exhortation following,

FOrasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devill and all his works, to beleve in God, and to serve him, you must remember, that it is your parts and duties, to see that these infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to hear sermons, and chiefly you shall provide, that they may learn the creed, the Lords prayer, & the ten commandments in the english tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleve to his soules health, and that these children may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwaies that baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

¶ The Minister shall command that the children be brought to the Bishop to be confirmed of him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the articles of the Faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechisme fit first for that purpose, accordingly as it is there expressed.

OF THEM THAT ARE TO BE BAPTIZED in private houses in time of necessity, by the Minister of the parish, or any other lawfull Minister that can be procured.

The Pastors and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they defer not the Baptisme of infants any longer then the Sunday, or other holiday next after the child be born, unless upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warn them, that without great cause and necessity they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to do, then baptism shall be administered on this fashion.

First, let the lawfull Minister, and them that be presents, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords Prayer, if time will suffer. And then the child being named by some one that is presents, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or pour water upon it, saying these words,

N. Baptize thee, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And let them not doubt but that the child so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet nevertheless, if the child which is after this sort baptized, do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the church, to the intent that if the priest or minister of the same parish did himself baptize that child, the congregation may be certified of the true form of baptism by him privately before used. Or if the child were baptized by any other lawfull minister, that then the minister of the parish, where the child was born or christened, shall examine and try whether the child be lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those that bring any child to the church, do answer, that the same child is already baptized, then shall the minister examine them further, saying,

*By whom was the child baptized?
Who was present when the child was baptized?*

And because some things essentiall to this Sacrament, may happen to be omitted through fear or haste in such times of extremity: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the child baptized?

With what words was the child baptized?

Whether think you the child to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

¶ And if the minister shall finde by the answers of such as bring the child that all things were done as they ought to be: then shall not be christen the child again but shall receive him as one of the flock of the true Christian people, saying thus,

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according unto due order concerning the baptizing of this child, which being born in originall sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in baptism, received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise.

Private Baptisme.

AT a certain time they brought children unto Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doth not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the gospel is read, the minister shall make this exhortation upon the words of the gospel.

Friends, you hear in this gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceiue how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleeve, that he hath likewise fauorably received this pretent infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternal life, and made him partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore we being thus persuaded of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Son Iesus Christ towards this infant, let vs faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himself taught, and in declaration of our faith, let vs recite the articles contained in our creed.

¶ Here the minister with the god-fathers and godmothers, shall say.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

¶ Then shall the minister demand the name of the child, which being by the godfathers and godmothers pronounced the minister shall say,

Doest thou in the name of this child forsake the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all the covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou in the name of this child profess this faith, to beleeve in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth? and in Iesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of

the world to judge the quick and the dead? and do you in his name beleeve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike church, the communion of saints, the remission of sins, resurrection, and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleeve.

¶ Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: Give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, and being made heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise through the same our Lord Iesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister make this exhortation to the godfathers and godmothers.

FOrasmuch as this child hath promised by you to forsake the devil and all his works, to beleeve in God, and to serve him: you must remember that it is your part and duty, to see that this infant be taught so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear sermons; and chiefly you shall provide that he may learn the creed, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments in the english tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleeve to his soules health, and that this child may be veriously brought up, to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alway that baptisme doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

And so forth, as in publique baptisme.

¶ But if they which bring the infants to the Church, do make such uncertain answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appear that the child was baptized with water, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essentiall parts of Baptisme) then let the Priest baptize it in form above written, concerning Publike Baptisme, saving that as the dipping of the child in the Font: he shall use this form of words.
If thou be not already baptized, I now baptize thee, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.



¶ The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith according to the catechisme following,

TO the end that confirmation may be ministered to the more edifying of such as shall receive it according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same: It is thought good, that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion approve them in. And this order in most conveniencies to be observed for divers considerations.

First

The Catechisme.

First, because that when children come to the years of discretion, and have learned what their god-fathers and godmothers promised for them in baptisme they may then themselves with their own mouth, and with their own confesse, openly before the church, ratifie and confirm the same: and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things as they by their own mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, forasmuch as confirmation is ministered to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands, and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sin, and the assaults of the world and the devil, it is most meet to be ministered when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devil, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sin.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the church in times past: whereby it was ordained that confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in christ religion, should openly profess their own faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And thus no man shall think that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certain by Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.



A CATECHISME.

That is to say,
An introduction to be learned of every childe, before he be brought to be confirmed by the bishop.

Question.
What is your name?

Answer.
N. or M.

Question.
Who gave you this name?

Answer.

My god-fathers, and god-mothers, in my baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the childe of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.

Question.
What did your god-fathers and god-mothers then for you?

Answer.
They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the devil and all his works, the pomps and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the dayes of my life.

Question.
Doeſt thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do as they have promised for thee?

Answer.
Yes verily, and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour: and I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

Question.
Rehearse the articles of thy belief.

Answer.
I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ his onely Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I believe in the holy Ghost: the holy Catholike church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Question.
What doeſt thou chiefly learn in these articles of thy belief?

Answer.
First, I learn to believe in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.
Secondly in God the Son, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.
You said that your god-fathers and god-mothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods commandments, Tell me how many there be,

Answer.
Ten.
Question.
Which be they?

Answer.
The same which God spake in the twentieth chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1 Thou shalt have none other gods but me.
2 Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, nor in the earth beneath, nor in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

3 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain, for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vain.

4 Remember that thou keep holy the sabbath day: six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do, but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: Wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

The catechisme.

6 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

7 Thou shalt not murder.

8 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

9 Thou shalt not steal.

10 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

11 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

Question.

What doest thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

Answer.

I learn two things : my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duty towards God is, to believe in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his word, and to serve him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour.

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour is, to love him as my self, and to do to all men as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the king and his ministers. To submit my self to all my governours, teachers, spirituall pastours, and masters. To order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hate no body by word or deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying and slandering. To keep my body in temperance, sobernesse, and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy self, nor to walk in the commandments of God, and to serve him, without his speciall grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me hear therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : but deliver us from evil. Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him, as we ought to do. And I pray unto God that he will send us all things that be needfull both for our soules and bodies, and that he will be mercifull unto us, and forgive us

our sins, and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that he will keep us from all sin and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

Question.

How many sacraments hath Christ ordained in his church?

Answer.

Two only as generally necessary to salvation that is to say, baptism, and the supper of the Lord.

Question.

What meanest thou by this word sacrament?

Answer.

I mean an outward and visible signe, of an inward and spirituall grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Question.

How many parts be there in a sacrament?

Answer.

Two : the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

Question.

What is the outward visible signe, or form in baptism?

Answer.

Water : wherein the person baptized is dipped, or sprinkled with it, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.

Question.

What is the inward and spirituall grace?

Answer.

A death unto sin, and a new birth unto righteousness : For being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.

What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.

Repentance, whereby they forsake sin : and faith, whereby they steadfastly beleve the promises of God made to them in that sacrament.

Question.

Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

Answer.

Yes : they do perform them by their surerties, who promise, and vow them both in their names : which when they come to age themselves are bound to perform.

Question.

Why was the sacrament of the Lords supper ordained?

Answer.

For the continuall remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.

What is the outward part or signe of the Lords supper?

Answer.

Bread and wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.

What is the inward part or thing signified?

Answer.

The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received of the faithful in the Lords Supper.

Question

Confirmation.

Question.
What are the benefits whereof we are partakers hereby?

Answer.
The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the bread and wine.

Question.
What is required of them which come to the Lords supper?

Answer.
To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sins, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life, have a lively faith in

Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

G So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue, the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoynt them to, then shall they be brought to the bishop by one that shall be their godfather or godmother, that every childe may have a witness of his confirmation. And the bishop shall confirm them on the wife.

CONFIRMATION, OR, laying on of hands.

Minister.
O Ur help is in the Name of the Lord,
Answer.
Which hath made heaven and earth.
Minister.
Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

Answer.
Henceforth world without end.

Minister.
Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.
And let our cry come unto thee.

Let us pray.
Almighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins: strengthen them we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsell and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy fear. Amen.

G Then the bishop shall lay his hand upon every childe severally, saying.
Dely grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, untill he come to thy everlasting kingdom. Amen.

G Then shall the bishop say,
Let us pray.
Almighty and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy majesty, we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy apostles) we have laid our hands, to certify them (by this signe) of thy favour and gra-

cious goodnesse toward them; let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them: let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost live and reignest one God world without end. Amen.

G Then the bishop shall bless the children, saying thus.

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

G The curate of every parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently upon sundayes and holy dayes, half an hour before evening, openly in the church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish sent unto him, as the time will serve, and as he shall think convenient, in some part of this catechisme.

And all fathers, mothers, masters, and dames, shall cause their children, servants, and prentises (which have not learned their catechisme) to come to the church at the time appointed, and obediently to hear, and be ordered by the curate, untill such time that they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn. And whensoever the bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place for their confirmation, then shall the curate of every parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his parish, which can say the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this catechisme.

And there shall none be admitted to the holy communion, untill such time as he can say the catechisme, and be confirmed.

THE FORM OF SOLEMNIZATION of Matrimonie.

First, the banns must be asked three severall sundayes, or holy dayes, in the time of service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married dwell in divers parishes, the banns must be asked in both parishes; and the curate of the one parish shall not solemnize matrimony betwixt them, without a certificate of the banns being thrice asked from the curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the priest shall say thus,

Dearely

Of Matrimony.

Dearely beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his congregation, to joyne together this man and this woman in holy matrimony, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in paradise in the time of mans innocency, signifying unto us the myſtical union that is betwixt Chriſt and his church - which holy estate Chriſt adorned and beautified with his preſence, and firſt miracle that he wrought in Caſa of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterpriſed nor taken in hand unadviſedly, lightly, or wantonly, to ſatiſſie mens carnall luſts and appetites, like brute beaſts that have no underſtanding, but reverently, diſcreetly, adviſedly, ſoberly, and in the fear of God, duly conſidering the cauſes for which matrimony was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord and praiſe of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy againſt ſin, and to avoid fornication, that ſuch perſons as have not the gift of continency might marry, and keep themſelves undefiled members of Chriſts body. Thirdly, for the mutuall ſociety, help, and comfort, that the one ought to have of the other both in proſperity, and adverſity: into the which holy estate theſe two perſons preſent come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can ſhew any juſt cauſe why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now ſpeak, or elſe hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ And alſo ſpeaking unto the perſons that ſhall be married, he ſhall ſay.

I Require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of judgement, when the ſecrets of all hearts ſhall be diſcloſed) that if either of you do know any impediment why ye may not be lawfully joyned together in matrimony, that ye confeſſe it. For be ye well aſſured, that ſo many as be coupled together otherwiſe then Gods word doth allow, are not joyned together by God, neither is their matrimony lawfull.

¶ At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in matrimony by Gods law, or the laws of this realm, and will be bound, and ſufficient ſwears with him to the parties, or elſe put in a caution to the full value of ſix ſhillings, to prove his allegation, when the ſolemnization muſt be deferred unto ſuch time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then ſhall the curate ſay unto the man

N. Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour and keep her in ſickneſſe and in health, and forſaking all other, keep thee only unto her, ſo long as you both ſhall live?

¶ The man ſhall answer.

I will.

¶ Then ſhall the miniſter ſay to the woman.

N. Wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou obey him, and ſerve him, love, honour, and keep him in ſickneſſe and in health, and forſaking all other, keep thee only unto him, ſo long as you both ſhall live?

¶ The woman ſhall anſwer.

I will.

¶ Then ſhall the miniſter ſay.
Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

¶ And the miniſter receiving the woman as her fathers or friends hands, ſhall cauſe the man to take the woman by the right hand, and ſo ſaith to give their troth to other the man ſhall ſaying.

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worſe, for richer, for poorer, in ſickneſſe and in health, to love and to cheriſh, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ Then ſhall they looſe their hands, and the woman taking againe the man by the right hand ſhall ſay.

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worſe, for richer for poorer, in ſickneſſe and in health, to love, cheriſh, and to obey, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

¶ Then ſhall they againe looſe their hands, and the man ſhall give unto the woman a ring, laying the ſame upon the toek, with the accuſtomed duty to the miniſter and clerk. And the miniſter taking the ring, ſhall deliver it unto the man to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand.

¶ And the man taught by the miniſter, ſhall ſay.
With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worſhip, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

¶ Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the miniſter ſhall ſay.
¶ Let us pray.

O Eternal God creator and preſerver of all mankind, giver of all ſpiritual grace, the author of everlaſting life, ſend thy bleſſing upon theſe thy ſervants, this man and this woman, whom we bleſſe in thy Name, that as Iſaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, ſo theſe perſons may ſurely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made, (Whereof this ring given and received, is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then ſhall the prieſt joyn their right hands together, and ſay.

Thoſe whom God hath joyned together, let no man put aſunder.

¶ Then ſhall the miniſter ſpeak unto the people.

Foſmuch as N. and N. have conſented together in holy wedlock, and have witneſſed the ſame before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the ſame by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyning of hands: I pronounce that they be man and wife together, in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghoſt. Amen.

¶ And the miniſter ſhall add theſe bleſſings.

God the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghoſt, bleſſe, preſerve and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and ſo fill you with all ſpiritual benediction, and grace, that you may ſo live together in this life, that in the world to come you may have life everlaſting. Amen.

¶ Then the miniſter or clergy going to the Lords table ſhall ſay or ſing theſe psalms following.

Bleſſed are all they that fear the Lord: and obey his wayes,

*Psalm 128.
For*

Of Matrimony.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands :
O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.
Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine : upon
the walls of thy house.

Thy children like the olive branches : round
about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth
the Lord.

The Lord from out of Zion shall so bless thee :
that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all
thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children :
and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or this psalm.

*Deut. xxi.
Singer.
Psalm 67.* **G**od be mercifull unto us, and blesse us : and
shew us the light of his countenance, and be
mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the earth :
thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all
the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou
shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the
nations upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the
people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase :
and God, even our own God shall give us his
blessing.

God shall blesse us : and all the ends of the
world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*¶ The psalm ended, and the man and the women
kneeling before the Lords table, the priest stand-
ing at the table, and turning his face toward
them, shall say,*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Answer.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Minister.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.,
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant, and thy hand-maid.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord send them help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore defend them.

Minister.

Be unto them a tower of strength.

Answer.

From the face of their enemy.

Minister.

O Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Ja-
cob, blesse these thy servants, and sowe the
seed of eternall life in their minds, that whatsoe-
ver in thy holy word they shall profitably learn,
they may indeed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord,
mercifully upon them from heaven, and blesse
them. And as thou didst send thy blessing upon
Abraham and Sarah to their great comfort : so

vouchsafe to send thy blessing upon these thy ser-
vants, that they obeying thy will, and alway be-
ing in safety under thy protection, may abide in
thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ
our Lord. Amen.

*¶ This prayer next following shall be omitted,
where the woman is past child-bearing.*

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by
whose gracious gift mankind is increased,
we beseech thee, assist with thy blessing these two
persons, that they may both be fruitfull in pro-
creation of children, and also live together so long
in godly love and honesty, that they may see their
childrens children, unto the third and fourth ge-
neration, unto thy praise and honour, through
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power hast made
all things of nought, which also (after other
things set in order) didst appoint that out of man,
(created after thine own image and similitude)
woman should take her beginning, and knitting
them together didst teach, that it should never be
lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by ma-
trimony hadst made one : O God, which hast con-
secrated the state of matrimony to such an excel-
lent mystery, that in it is signified and represented
the spirituall marriage and unity betwixt Christ
and his church : Look mercifully upon these thy
servants, that both this man may love his wife
according to thy word, (as Christ did love his
spouse the church, who gave himself for it, loving
and cherishing it, even as his own flesh) : and
also that this woman may be loving and amiable
to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faith-
full and obedient as Sarah, and in all quietnesse,
sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy and
godly matrons. O Lord, blesse them both, and
grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom,
through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the priest say,

Almighty God, which at the beginning did
create our first parents Adam and Eve, and
did sanctifie and joye them together in marriage,
pour upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie
and blesse you, that ye may please him both in
body and soul, and live together in holy love un-
to your lives end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall begin the communion. And after the
gospel shall be said a sermon, wherein ordinarily
(so oft as there is any marriage) the office of a
man and wife shall be declared according to
holy scripture. Or if there be no sermon, the
minister shall read this that followeth.*

All ye which be married, or which intend to
take the holy estate of matrimony upon
you, hear what holy scripture doth say as touch-
ing the duty of husbands towards their wives,
and wives towards their husbands.

Saint Paul in his epistle to the Ephesians, the
fifth chapter, doth give this commandment to all
married men : Ye husbands love your wives, even
as Christ loved the church, and hath given him-
self for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the foun-
tain of water, through the word, that he might
make it unto himself a glorious congregation, not
having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but
that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are
bound to love their own wives, as their own bo-
dies. He that loveth his own wife, loveth him-
self : For never did any man hate his own flesh,
but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord
doth the congregation : for we are members of
his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this
cause

The visitation of the sick.

must shall a man leave father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This mystery is great: but I speak of Christ, and of the congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you to love his own wife, even as himself.

Likewise the same saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married, Ye men love your wives, and be not bitter unto them. Hair also what saint Peter the apostle of Christ, which was himself a married man, saith unto them that are married, Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife as unto the weaker vessel, and as heirs together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband towards the wife. Now likewise ye wives hear and learn your duties towards your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy scripture.

Saint Paul (in the foresaid epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Ye women, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord: for the husband is the wives head, even as Christ is the head of the church, and he is also the Saviour of the whole body. Therefore as the church or congregation is subject unto Christ: so

likewise let the wives also be in subjection unto their own husbands in all things. And again he saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And in his epistle to the Colossians saint Paul giveth you this short lesson: Ye wives submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wives be subject unto their own husbands, so that if any obey not the word, they may be won without the word, by the conversation of the wives, while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose apparell let it not be outward with braided hair, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell; but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner in the old time did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subject to their own husbands; as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any fear.

¶ The new married persons the same day of their marriage, must receive the holy communion.



¶ The order for the visitation of the sick.

¶ The priest entering into the sick persons house, shall say.

Place be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ When he cometh into the sick persons presence, he shall say, kneeling down,

Remember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have no advantage of him.

Answer.

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of his enemy.

Minister.

O Lord hear our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O Lord look down from heaven, behold, visit, and relieve this thy servant, look upon him

with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetual peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us, Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodness to this thy servant, which is grieved with sickness: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sick person his former health (if it be thy will) or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painfull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister exhort the sick person after this forme, or other like.

Dearely beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sickness. Wherefore whatsoever your sickness is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause? ever this sickness is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity; or else it be sent unto you, to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sins, and bear your sickness patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his dear Son Jesus Christ his sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation: Submitting your self wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

¶ If the person visited be very sick, then the minister may end his exhortation in this place.
Take

The visitation of the sick.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord : for whom the Lord loveth, he chastiseth : yea, as S. Paul saith, He scourgeth every son which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement the offereth himself unto you, as unto his own children. What son is he that the father chastiseth not ? If ye be not under correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards, and not children. Therefore seeing that when our carnall fathers do correct us, we reverently obey them : shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so live ? And they for a few dayes do chastise us after their own pleasure : but he doth chastise us for our profit, so the intent he may make us partakers of his holinesse. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain, he entered not into his glory before he was crucified. So truly our way to eternall joy is, to suffer here with Christ, and our door to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, & dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore taking your sickness, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your baptism. And forasmuch as after this life there is account to be given unto the righteous Judge, of whom all must be judged without respect of persons : I require you to examine your self and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your self for your own faults, you may finde mercy at our heavenly Fathers hands, for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearfull judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the articles of our faith, that you may know whether you do believe as a Christian man should or no.

¶ Here the minister shall rehearse the articles of the faith, saying thus.

Doest thou believe in God the Father Almighty ?

(And so forth as it is in baptism.)

¶ Then shall the minister examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that have offended him, and if he have offended others, to ask them forgiveness, and where he hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not as yet disposed his goods, let him then make his Will, and also declare his debts what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietness of his executors. But men must be admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.

¶ These words before rehearsed, may be said before the minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

¶ The minister may not forget nor omit to move the sick person (and thine most earnestly) to liberality towards the poor.

¶ Here shall the sick person make a speciall confession, if he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession the priest shall absolve him after this sort,

Our Lord Jesus Christ who hath left power to his church to absolve all sinners which truly repent, and beleve in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences : and by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins. In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ And then the minister shall say the collect following.

¶ Let us pray.

O most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies, doest not put away the sins of those which truly repent, that thou rememberest them no more, open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon : and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnall will and frailtiesse : preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the church, consider his contrition, accept his tears, assuage his pain, as shall be seen to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust onely in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sins, but take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ Then shall the minister say this psalm.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion : but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold, wherunto I may alway resort : thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly : out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for : thou art my hope even from my youth.

Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born : thou art he that took me out of mothers wombe, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many a but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise : that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age : forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that say wait for my soul, take their counsell together, saying : God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul : let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God : and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth up untill now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

For sake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed : untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

The Communion of the sick.

Thy righteousness (O God) is very high, and great things are they that thou hast done: O God, who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me; and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded

and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil; Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.
As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding thus,

O Saviour of the world, give us, which by thy cross and precious blood hast redeemed us, help us, we beseech thee, O God.

Then shall the minister say,

THE Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth, do bow and obey, be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel that there is none other name under heaven given to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but only the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.



¶ The Communion of the sick.

FOR as much as all mortall men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be always in a readiness to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time, but especially in the plague time, exhort their parishioners to the oft receiving (in the church) of the holy communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they do, they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be inquiet for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house, then he must give knowledge over night, or else early in the morning, to the curate signifying also how many he appointed to communicate with him: and having a convenient place in the sick mans house, where the curate may reverently minister, and a good number to receive the communion with the sick person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy communion.

¶ The Collect.

Almighty everliving God, maker of mankind, which dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastise every one whom thou dost receive: we beseech thee to have mercy upon this thy servant visited with thy hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soul shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The epistle.

Hebr.
21.5.

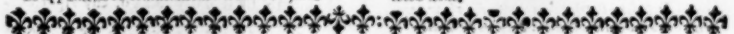
MY son, despise not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

The gospel.

John
3.24.

VERILY, verily I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death unto life.

At the time of the distribution of the holy sacrament, the priest shall first receive the communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.



¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

The priest meeting the corps at the church stile, shall say, or else the priest and clerks shall sing, and so go either into the church, or towards the grave.

John 11.
25.26.

In the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord) He hath believed in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth

and believeth in me, shall not die for ever.

I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered again with my skin, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my self shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

We brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world. 1 Tim. 6.7.

The

At the buriall of the dead

The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away.
Job 1.2. Even as it pleaseth the Lord, so cometh things to passe: Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the priest shall say, or the priest and clerks shall sing.

Job 14.
1.2. **M**an that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery: He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, & never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour but of thee O Lord, which for our sins art justly displeased? Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternall death. Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts: shut not up thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the priest shall say,

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take unto himself the soul of our dear brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

Then shall be said, or sung,

Revel.
14.12. **I** heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

Then shall follow this lesson, taken out of the fifteenth chapter to the Corinthians, the first epistle.

1 Cor.
15.20. **C**hrist is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive, but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdom to God the father, when he hath put down all rule, and all authority, and power. For he must reign, till he have put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted that hath put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized over them? yea, and why stand we always then in jeopardy? By our rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord; I die daily. That I have fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not again? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, evil words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleep, and sin not. For some have not the knowledge of

God, I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest, is not quickened except it die. And what sowest thou? Thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat or some other, but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All shall is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestrial. But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. There is one manner glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption. It is sown in dishonour, it riseth again in honour. It is sown in weakness, it riseth again in power. It is sown a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body. As it is also written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, and the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth earthy: The second man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earthy, such are they that be earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we have born the image of the earthy, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say I, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery, we shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trump. For the trumpe shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortality, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory. Death where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be unto God, which hath given us victory through our Lord Jesus Christ: Therefore, my dear brethren, be ye steadfast and unmoveable, alwayes rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

Then the lesson ended, the priest shall say,

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation:

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be dead, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicity: we give thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodness shortly to see

D 2

complish

The churching of women.

to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdom, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternall and everlasting glory. Amen.

The collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever beleeueth, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth and beleeueth in him, shall not die eternally: who also taught us (by his holy apostle Paul) not to be sorry as men without hope, for them that sleep

in him: we meekly beseech thee (O Father) to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth; and that at the generall resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy welbeloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

¶ The thanksgiving of women after childe-birth, commonly called, The churching of Women.

¶ The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the table standeth, and the priest standing by her, shall say these words or such like, as the case shall require.

Everasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe-birth, ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God and pray.

¶ Then shall the priest say the xxx. psalm.

I Have lifted up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: nor the moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation,

Answer.

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save this woman thy servant,

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee,

Minister.

Be thou to her a strong tower,

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Minister.

Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee,

Minister.

¶ Let us pray.

O Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant from the great pain and perill of childe-birth: grant we beseech thee, most mercifull Father, that she through thy help may both faithfully live, and walk in her vocation, according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings: And if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.

¶ A Commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used divers times in the year.

¶ After morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Litany shall be said after the accustomed manner. Which ended the priest shall go into the pulpit, and say thus:

Rethren, in the Primitive church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their example might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, untill the said discipline may be restored again (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good that at this time,

(in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods casting against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seven and twentieth chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of scripture: and that ye should answer to every sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true repentance, and may walk more warily in these dangerous daies, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye affirm with your own mouths the curse of God to be due.

Curfed

A COMMINATION.

Deut.
27.15.

Curfed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a fecret place to worfhip it.

And the people fhall anfwer and fay,

Amen.

Minifter.

Deut.
27.16.

Curfed is he that curfeth his father and mother.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Deut.
27.17.

Curfed is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Deut.
27.18.

Curfed is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Deut.
27.19.

Curfed is he that letteth in judgement the right of the ftranger, of them that be fatherleffe, and of widows.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Deut.
27.24.

Curfed is he that fmiteth his neighbour fecretly.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Levit.
20.10.

Curfed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Deut.
26.25.

Curfed is he that taketh reward to flay the foul of Innocent blood.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Jer. 17.5.

Curfed is he that putteth his truſt in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Mat. 23.
41. 1 Cor.
6. 9, 10.
Gal. 5. 19, 20, 21.

Curfed are the unmercifull, the fornicitours and adulterers, and the covetous perfons, the worfhippers of images, flanderers, drunkeards, and extortioners.

Answer.

Amen.

Minifter.

Pfal.
119.21.

NOW faying that all they be accurfed, as the prophet David beareth witneffe, which do erre and go aſtray from the commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and being always at hand) return unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meeknes of heart, bewailing and lamenting our finfull life, acknowledging and confeſſing our offences, and ſeeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, fo that every tree that bringeth forth good fruit, is hewen down, and caſt into the fire. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God: He ſhall pour down rain upon the finners, ſnares, fire and brimſtone, ſtorm and tempeſt, this ſhall be their portion to drink. For lo, the Lord is come out of his place, to viſit the wickedneſſe of ſuch as dwell upon the earth. But who

Mat. 3. 10.

Hebr.
11. 31.

Pfal. 11. 6.

Iſa. 26. 11
Malac.
3. 2.

may abide the day of his coming? who ſhall be able to endure, when he appeareth? his fan is in Mat. his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather 3. 11. his wheat into the barn, but he will burn the chaffe with unquenchable fire.

The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when men ſhall ſay, Peace, and all things are ſafe, then ſhall ſudden deſtruction come upon them, as ſorrow cometh upon a woman travelling with child, and they ſhall not eſcape. Then ſhall appear the wrath of God in the day Rom: of vengeance, which obſtinate finners, through the 1. 4. 3. ſtubborneſſe of their hearty have heaped unto themſelves, which deſpised the goodneſſe, patience, and long-ſufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance. Then ſhall they call upon me, ſaith the Lord, but I will not hear: they ſhall ſeek me early, but they ſhall not finde me, and that becauſe they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counſell, and deſpised my correction. Then ſhall it be too late to knock, when the door ſhall be ſhut: and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of juſtice. O terrible voice of moſt juſt judgement, which ſhall be pronounced upon them, when it ſhall be ſaid unto them, Go ye curſed into the fire everlaſting, which is prepared for the devil and his angels.

Therefore brethren, take ye heed betime, while the day of ſalvation laſteth: for the night cometh when none can work. But let us, while we have the light, beleve in the light, and walk as the children of the light, that we be not caſt into the utter darkneſſe, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuſe the goodneſſe of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endleſſe pity promiſeth us forgiveness of that which is paſt, if (with a whole minde and true heart) we return unto him. For though our ſins be as red as ſcarlet, they ſhall be as white as ſnow: and though they be like purple, yet they ſhall be as white as wool.

Turn you clean. ſaith the Lord, from all your wickedneſſe, and your ſin ſhall not be your deſtruction.

Caſt away, from you all your ungodlineſſe that ye have done: make you new hearts and a new ſpirit: Wherefore will ye die? (O ye houſe of Iſrael) ſeing that I have no pleaſure in the death of him that dieth, ſaith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye ſhall live.

Although we have ſinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jeſus Chriſt the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our ſins.

For he was wounded for our offences, and Iſaiah ſmiten for our wickedneſſe. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent finners, aſſuring our ſelves that he is ready to receive us, and moſt willing to pardon us, if we come unto him with faithfull repentance, if we will ſubmit our ſelves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his wayes, if we will take his eaſie yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowlineſſe, patience, and charity, and beordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, ſeeking alwaies his glory, and ſerving him duely in our vocation with thankſgiving. This if we do, Chriſt will deliver us from the curſe of the law, and from the extreme malediction, which ſhall light upon them that ſhall be ſet on the left hand, and he will ſet us on his right hand, and give us the

A Communion.

blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdom, unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all for his infinite mercy. Amen.

¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the priest and clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letany) shall say this Psalm.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psalm. xxi.

HAve mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my sin.

For I knowledg my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken, may rejoice.

Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdoings.

Make me a clean heart (O God:) and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my song shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.
And lead us not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliver us from evil, Amen.

Minister.

O Lord save thy servants.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

Send unto them help from above.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Help us, O God our Saviour.

Answer.

And for the glory of thy Names sake deliver us, be mercifull unto us sinners for thy Names sake.

Minister.

O Lord hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifullly hear our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their sins to thee, that thy whole consciences by sin are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

O Most mighty God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldst not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from sin, and be saved: mercifullly forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our sins. Thy property is to have mercy, to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins. Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into judgement with thy servants which be vile earth, and miserable sinners, but so turn thine ire from us, which meekly knowledg our villenies, and truly repent us of our fautes: to make hast to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth after the minister.

Turn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turn to thee in weeping, fasting and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest, when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us.



THE PSALMS OF DAVID,

of that translation which is commonly
used in the CHURCHES.

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 2.

Morning
Prayer.

Blessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not sate in the seat of the scornfull.

1 But his delight is in the law of the Lord: and in his law will he exercise himself day and night.

2 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water side: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

3 His leaf also shall not wither: and look whatsoever he doth, it shall prosper.

4 As for the ungodly it is not so with them: but they are like the chaffe which the winde scattereth away from the face of the earth.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the judgement: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Quere fremuerunt gentes. Psal. 4.

Why do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsell together against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my Kings upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the law, whercof the Lord hath said unto mee: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the hea- then for thine inheritance: and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruite them with a rod of iron: and break them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye Kings: be learned ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoyce unto him with reverence.

12 Kill the Son lest he be angry, and so ye pe-

rish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled (yea but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Domine, quid? Psal. 5.

Lord, how are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul: There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of people: that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up, Lord, and help me, O my God: for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheek bone, thou hast broken the reeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy blessing is upon the people.

Cum intro-erem. Psal. 4.

Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: for thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble, have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blas- pheme mine honour: and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is godly: when I call upon the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will shew us any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up: the light of thy counte- nance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in mine heart: since the time that their corn, and wine, and oyl in- creased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest, for it is thou Lord only that makest me dwell in safety.

Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.

Ponder my words, O Lord: consider my me- ditation,

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God: for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness: neither shall any cvill dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhor both the blood thirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercie: and in thy fear will I worship towards thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter, with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their ungodliness, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoyce: they shall ever be giving thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy Name shall be joyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous: and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

Dominus, ne in furore, Psal. 6.

O Lord rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

1 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

2 My soul is also sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

3 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul: O have me for thy mercies sake.

4 For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit.

5 I am weary of my groaning, every night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my tears.

6 My beauty is gone, for very trouble: and worn away because of all mine enemies.

7 Away from me, all ye that work vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

8 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

9 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and sore vexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

Dominus, Deus meus, Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

2 Let he devour my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing: or if there be any wickedness in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded cvill unto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me: yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up (O Lord) in thy wrath, and lift up thy self: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in the judgement: that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift up thy self again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end: but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Judge, strong and patient: and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travelleth with mischief: he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodlines.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit: and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travell shall come upon his own head: and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord according to his righteousness: and I will praise the name of the Lord the most high.

Dominus Dominus, Psal. 8.

O Lord our governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens; even the works of thy fingers: the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindful of him: and the son of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion of the works of thine hands: and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep, and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh thorow the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our governour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi, Psal. 9.

I will give thanks unto thee, O Morning Lord, with my whole heart: I will praise thee, O Lord, with all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most High.

3 While mine enemies are driven back: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For

Evening
prayer.



4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause: thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly: thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou hast lifted me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poor shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up, Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear (O Lord:) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Ut quid, Domine? Psal. 10.

Why standest thou so far off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the crafty willfulness that they have imagined.

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own hearts desire: and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His waies are alway grievous: they judge themselves as far above out of his sight, and therefore despoileth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit and fraud: under his tongue is ungodliness and vanity.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theevish corners of the streets: and privily in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poor.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his den: that he may ravish the poor.

10 He doth ravish the poor: when he getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poor may fall into the hands of his captives.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hand: forget not the poor.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seen it: for thou beholdest ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thine hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is king for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor: thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherlesse and poor unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido. Psal. 11.

In the Lord put I my trust: how say ye them to my soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill?

2 For so, the ungodly bend their bowe, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poor: and his eye lids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickedness, doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 12.



Help me Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are diminished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevail: we are they that ought to speak, who is Lord over us?

5 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poor.

6 I will up (sith the Lord:) and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words:

Evening Prayer.

even as the silver which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Uſquequo, Domine? Pſal. 13.

How long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsell in my soul, and be so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes that I sleep not in death.

4 Left mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me will rejoice at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me: yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most highest.

Dixit insipiens. Pſal. 14.

The fool hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doth good (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre, with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Detraction and uncharitableness is in their ways, & the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating up my people as it were bread?

9 And call not upon the Lord, there were they brought in great fear (even where no fear was) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsell of the poor: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Zion: when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine, quâ habitabis? Pſal. 15.

Morning
Prayer.



Dord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, or done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that feareth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and

disappointeth him not: though it were to his own hinderance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doth these things: shall never fall.

Conferva me. Pſal. 16.

Preserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excell in virtue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen to me in a fair ground: yea, I have a good heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I have set God alwaies before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoiced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulness of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi, Domine, justitiam. Pſal. 17.

Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickedness in me: for I am utterly purposed, that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me: incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving kindness, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about to take away my soul.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Up, Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men I say, and from the evil world: which have

have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

Diligam te. Psal. 18.

*Evening
Prayer.*

I Will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

1 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

2 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

3 The pains of hell came about me: the snares of death overtook me.

4 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

5 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple: and my complain shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.

6 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.

7 There went a smok out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

8 He bowed the heavens also and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

9 He rode upon the cherubims, and did fly: he came flying upon the wings of the wind.

10 He made darkness his secret place: his pavilion round about him with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

11 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed: hailstones and coals of fire.

12 The Lord also thundred out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hailstones and coals of fire.

13 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

14 The Springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

15 He shall send down from the high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

16 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

17 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

18 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

19 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompence me.

20 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord, and have not forsaken my God, as the wicked doth.

21 For I have an eye unto all his laws: and will not cast out his commandments from me.

22 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine own wickedness.

23 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye sight.

24 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

25 With the clean thou shalt be clean: and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

26 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity: and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

27 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

28 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men: and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

29 The way of God is an undefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

30 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

31 It is God that girdeth me with strength of war: and maketh my way perfect.

32 He maketh my feet like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

33 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

34 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

35 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my foot-steps shall not slide.

36 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

37 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

38 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battell: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

39 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

40 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

41 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

42 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

43 A people whom I have not known: shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

45 The strange children shall fail: and be afraid out of their prisons.

46 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

47 Even the God that seeth that I be avenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

48 It is he that delivereth me from my (enem) enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

49 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto thy Name.

50 Great prosperity giveth he unto his king: and sheweth loving kindness unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Celi cantant. Psal. 19.

I Heavens declare the glory of God: Morning and the firmament sheweth his handy prayer.

2 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language: but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing hid from the hear thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, then much fine gold: sweeter also then honey, and shee honey comb.

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be always acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength and my Redemer.

Exultas te Dominus. Psal. 20.

THe Lord hear thee in the day of trouble: the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy minde.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord perform all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven: even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in charrets, and some in horses: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, and hear us, O king of heaven: when we call upon thee.

Dominus in virtute. Psal. 21.

THe king shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness: and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the king putteth his trust

in the Lord: and in the mercy of the most Highest he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thine hand: thy right hand shall finde out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bowe shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lord in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.

My God, my God (look upon me) *Evening Prayer.*
why hast thou forsaken me: and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were helped: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm and no man: a very scorn of men, and the out-cast of the people.

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born: thou art my God even from my mothers womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it were a ramping and roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a potters clay, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsell of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy Name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation I will praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye that feed him: magnify him, all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poor, he hath not hid his face from him: but when he called unto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: in my vows will I perform in the sight of them that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat and be satisfied: they that seek after the Lord, shall praise him, your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdom is the Lords: and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be far upon earth: have eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the dust, shall kneel before him: and no man hath quickned his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him: they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness: unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

Domini regis me. Psal. 17.

The Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture: and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yes, though I walk thorow the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear none evil: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me, against them that trouble me: thou hast anointed my head with oil, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindnesse and mercy shall follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Domini est terra. Psal. 24.

The earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compass of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas: and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart: and that hath not lift up his minde unto vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord: and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him: even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

Ad te, Domine. Psal. 25.

Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgress without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me: for thou art the God of my salvation, in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving kindnesse which hath been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy think thou upon me (O Lord) for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meek shall he guide in judgement: and such as be gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth: unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord: be mercifull unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that he shall chuse.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him: and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord: for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged: bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon mine adversity and misery: and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing wait upon me: for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. 26.

Be thou my Judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently: my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: try out my reins, and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is ever before mine eyes: and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons: neither will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked: and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I go to thine altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgivings and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: & the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul, with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.



11 But as for me, I will walk innocently: O Lord deliver me; and be mercifull unto me.
12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.

Evening Prayer.

THE Lord is my light and my salvation, whom then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked (even mine enemies and my foes) came upon me to eat up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head: above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and speak praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my face: thy face, Lord, will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I beleve verily to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the living.

16 O tarry thou the Lords leisure: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad te. Domine. Psal. 28.

UNTO thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearst not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions, when I cry unto thee: when I hold up my hands toward the mercy-seat of thy holy temple.

3 O pluck me not away (neither destroy me) with the ungodly and wicked doers: which speak friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their own inventions.

5 Recompense them after the work of their hands: pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their minde the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praise be to the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his anointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and sit them up for ever.

Aff. te. Domine. Psal. 29.

BRING unto the Lord (O ye mighty) bring young rams unto the Lord: ascribe unto the Lord, worship and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that raiseth the sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedars: yea, the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a calf: Libanus also and Syron like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cadiz.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes: in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water flood: and the Lord remaineth a king for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Exaltab. te. Domine. Psal. 30.

THE Lord will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up: and not made my foes to triumph over me. *Morning Prayer.*

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soul out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye saints of his:) and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed: thou Lord of thy goodness hast made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face (from me:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and gat me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

In te, Domine speravi. Psal. vi.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righteousness.

1 Bow down thine ear to me: make haste to deliver me.

2 And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

3 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy Names sake.

4 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 Into thy hand I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

6 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my troubles: and hast known my soul in adversities.

8 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness, yea, my soul and my body.

10 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my years with mourning.

11 My strength faileth me because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

12 I became a reproach among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

13 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man out of minde: I am become like a broken vessel.

14 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

15 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

16 My time is in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

17 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

18 Let the sor be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

19 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

20 O how plentiful is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men!

21 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence, from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

22 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

23 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

24 Nevertheless, thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

25 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preferreth them that are faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

26 Be strong, and he shall establish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Deus quoniam. Psal. vi.

Blessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will knowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one that is godly, make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouths must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but whose purteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoice in the Lord: and be joyfull all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate iusti. Psal. vi.

REJOICE in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing psalms unto him with the lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithful.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were upon a heap: and layeth up the deep as in a treasure-house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand in awe of him all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes.

11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehovah: and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from heaven, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 A horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him: and upon them that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliver their souls from death: and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for the Lord: for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him: because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindenesse (O Lord) be upon us: like as we do put our trust in thee.

Benedicamus Domino. Psal. 34.

I Will alway give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me: and let us magnific his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor crieth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that fear him: and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye that be his saints: for they that fear him lack nothing.

20 The lions do lack and suffer hunger: but they which seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children, and hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live, and would fain see good days: keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips that they speak no guile.

13 Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and his ears are open unto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants: and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be defatigate.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. 35.

P Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler: and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame,

that seek after my soul: let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the winde: and the angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net that he hath laid privily, catch himself: that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul be joyfull in the Lord: it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him that spoileth him.

11 False witness did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosome.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend or my brother: I went heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoyced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mows at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were base mockers: which gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their monthes, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand up to judge my quarrell: avenge thou my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together, that rejoyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce, that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

Morning
prayer.



Judica me, Domine. Psal. 35.

Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler: and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame,

Dirixit in iustis. Psal. 36.

MY heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: untill his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy (O Lord) reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulnesse unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousnesse standeth like the strong mountains: thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou Lord shalt save both man and beast, How excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plentifullnesse of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindnesse unto them that know thee: and thy righteousnesse unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen (all) that work wickednesse: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

Non amulari. Psal. 37.

Evening prayer.

Rest not thy self because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the graffe: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to passe.

6 He shall make thy righteousnesse as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy self at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy self, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsell against the just: and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go thorow their own heart: and their bowe shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better then great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perilous time: and in the dayes of death they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous is mercifull, and liberal.

22 Such as be blessed of God, shall possess the land: and they that be cursed of him, shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever mercifull, and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeketh the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hands: nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land: when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my self have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 And I went by, and lo, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocencie, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a mans peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the end of the ungodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Morning
Prayer.*Domine, in firmis.* Psal. 38.

PUt me not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thy heavy displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over mine head: and are like a sore burden too heavy for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt: through my foolishness.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and misery: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a sore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I have roared for the very disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood afar off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not: and as one that is dumb, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me: for when my foot slipeth, they rejoiced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confess my wickedness: and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 For sake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou far from me.

22 Haste thee to help me: O Lord God of my salvation.

Dixi, Custodiam. Psal. 39.

ISaid, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth, as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea even from good words, but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heareth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heavie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Expellens expellere. Psal. 40.

I Waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous works which thou hast done: like as be also thy thoughts which are to us ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I would declare them, and speak of them: they should be more than I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meat-offering thou wouldest not have: but mincears hast thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to do it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: so, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy and truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord: let thy loving kindness and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up: yea, they are more in number than the hairs of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me: make haste (O Lord) to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke that wish me evil.

18 Let them be desolate and rewarded with shame, that say unto me: Fie upon thee, fie upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poor and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God.

Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.

Evening
Prayer.

B

Lessed is he that considereth the poor and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him, and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be mercifull unto me: heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak cvill of me: When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiveth filthhood within himself, and when he cometh forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this cvill.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceed against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend, whom I trusted: which did also eat of my bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O Lord: raise thou me up again, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourst me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health thou upholdest me: and shalt sit me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.

Like as the hart desireth the water brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is ashrift for God, yea, even for the living God: when shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night: while they dayly say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I pour out my heart by my self: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voyce of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heavinesse (O my soul): and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindnesse on the day time: and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: Why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say dayly unto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thank him which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Judica me, Deus. Psal. 43.

Give sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver me from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladnesse: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Deus, auribus. Psal. 44.

We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword: neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God: send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies: and putteth them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and putteth us to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they which hate us, spoil our goods.

12 Thou tellest us to be eaten up like sheep: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and tikest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is dayly before me: and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voyce of the slanderer and blasphemer: for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee: nor behave our selves frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons: and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed: all the day long: and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou: awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us: and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

Eructavit cornu meum. Psal. 45.

MY heart is in doing of a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made unto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer,

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mightie: according to thy worship and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness, and righteousness, and thy right hand shall reach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy seat (O God) endureth for ever: the scepter of thy kingdom is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquitie: wherefore God (even thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyl of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrrhe, aloes, and cassia: out of the Ivorie palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold (wrought about with divers colours)

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, incline thine ear: forget all thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beautie: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladness shall they be brought: and shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

28 I will remember thy Name from one generation unto another: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee world without end.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.

GOD is our hope and strength: a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the tabernacle of the most High.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are moved: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Omnis gentes, plaudite. Psal. 47.

Clap your hands together (all the people): O sing unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall chuse out an heritage for us: even the worship of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trumpet.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto (our) God: O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joynted unto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high exalted) doth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.

GOD is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth: upon the north side lieth the city of the great King. God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth: are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things: they were astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow: as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea: thou shalt sow the cast winds.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the city

city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God : God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindnesse (O God) : in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according unto thy Name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end : thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her : and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses : that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he shall be our guide unto death.

Audite lac, omnes. Psal. 49.

O Hear ye this, all ye people : ponder it with your ears, all ye that dwell in the world.

1 High and low, rich and poor : one with another.

2 My mouth shall speak of wisdom : and my heart shall muse of understanding.

3 I will encline mine ear to the parable : and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

4 Wherefore should I fear in the dayes of wickednesse : and when the wickednesse of my heels compasseth me round about ?

5 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

6 But no man may deliver his brother : nor make agreement unto God for him.

7 For it cost more to redeem their souls : so that he must let that alone for ever.

8 Yea, though he live long : and see not the grave.

9 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

10 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their own names.

11 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

12 This is their foolishnesse : and their posterity praise their saying.

13 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gaaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

14 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

15 Be not thou afraid, though one be made rich : or if the glory of his house be increased.

16 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

17 For while he lived, he counted himself an happy man : and so long as thou doest well unto thy self, men will speak good of thee.

18 He shall follow the generation of his fathers : and shall never see light.

19 Man being in honour hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Deus deorum. Psal. 50.

Morning
prayer.

THe Lord, even the most mighty God hath spoken : and called the world from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the earth that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me : those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for God is Judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak : I my self will testify against thee, O Israel, for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee, because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings : because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor hee-goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine : and so are the cartels upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains : and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee, for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat buls flesh : and drink the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most High.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God : Why dost thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth ?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him : and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickednesse, and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou hatest and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy self : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God : lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whoso offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me : and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 51.

HAve mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse : according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse : and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I knowledg my faults : and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight : that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse : and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladnesse :

nelle : that the bones which thou hast broken, may rejoyce.

9 Turn thy face from my sins : and put out all my misdoings.

10 Make me a clean heart (O God :) and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence : and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again : and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord :) and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a wounded spirit : a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings and oblations : then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Quid gloriam? Psal. 52.

Why boastest thou thy self, thou tyrant : that thou canst do mischief ?

1 Whereas the goodness of God : endureth yet daily.

2 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse : and with liars thou cuttest like a sharp rasor.

3 Thou hast loved unrighteousnesse more then goodness : and to talk of lies more then righteousness.

4 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt : O thou false tongue.

5 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever : he shall take thee and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

6 The righteous also shall see this, and fear : and shall laugh him to scorn.

7 Lo, this is the man that took not God for his strength : but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickednesse.

8 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God : my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will always give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done : and I will hope in thy Name, for thy saints like it well.

Disce in spem. Psal. 53.

He foolish bodie hath said in his heart : There is no God.

1 Corrupt are they and become abominable in their wickednesse : there is none that doth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men : to see if there were any that would understand, and seek after God.

3 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable : there is also none that doth good, no not one.

4 Are not they without understanding that work wickednesse : eating up my people as if they would eat bread : they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was : for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion : Oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity !

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce : and Israel should be right glad.

Deus, in nomine. Psal. 54.

Save me, O God, for thy Names sake : and avenge me in thy strength.

1 Hear my prayer, O God : and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

2 For strangers are risen up against me : and tyrants (which have not God before their eyes) seek after my soul.

3 Behold, God is my helper : the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

4 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies : destroy thou them in thy truth.

5 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name, O Lord : because it is so comfortable.

6 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble : and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 55.

Hear my prayer, O God : and hide not thy self from my petition.

1 Take heed unto me, and hear me : how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.

2 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly comfort on so fast : for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

3 My heart is disquieted within me : and the fear of death is fallen upon me.

4 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me : and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.

5 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove : for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

6 Lo, then would I get me away far off : and remain in the wilderness.

7 I would make haste to escape : because of the stormie winde and tempest.

8 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and divide them : for I have spied unrighteousnesse and strife in the city.

9 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof : mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

10 Wickednesse is therein : deceit and guile go not out of their streets.

11 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour : for then I could have born it.

12 Neither was it mine adversary that did magnifie himself against me : for then (peradventure) I would have hid my self from him.

13 But it was even thou my companion : my guide, and mine own familiar friend.

14 We took sweet counsell together : and walked in the house of God as friends.

15 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell : for wickednesse is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God : and the Lord shall save me.

17 In the evening and morning, and at noon day will I pray, and that instantly : and he shall hear my voice.

18 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace, from

Evening
prayer.



from the battell that was against me: for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for ever shall hear me, and bring them down: for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, having war in his heart: his words were smoother then oil, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burthen upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The blood-thirstie and deceitfull men, shall not live out half their dayes: nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 56.

26 Mercifull unto me, O God, for man goeth about to devour me: he is daily fighting, and troubling me.

27 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up: for they be many y fight against me, O thou most Highest.

28 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

29 I will praise God because of his word: I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

30 They daily mistake my words: all that they imagine, is to do me evil.

31 They hold all together, and keep themselves close: and mark my steps, when they lay wait for my soul.

32 Shall they escape for their wickednesse: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

33 Thou tellest my fillings, put my tears into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy book?

34 Whosoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

35 In Gods word will I rejoyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

36 Yea, in God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

37 Unto thee (O God) will I pay my vows: unto thee will I give thanks.

38 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 57.

39 BE mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee: and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, untill this tyranny be overpast.

40 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

41 He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

42 God shall send forth his mercy and truth: my soul is among lions.

43 And I lie even among the children of men (that are set on fire:) whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

44 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

45 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

46 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

47 Awake up my glory, awake lute and harp: I my self will awake right early.

48 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

49 For the greatnesse of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens: and thy truth unto the clouds.

50 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

Si vere utique. Psal. 58.

51 RE your mindes set upon righteousness, O ye congregation: and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sons of men?

52 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth: and your hands deal with wickednes.

53 The ungodly are froward even from their mothers womb: as soon as they be born, they go astray and speak lies.

54 They are as venomous as the poison of a serpent: even like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ears.

55 Which refuseth to hear the voyce of the charmer: charm he never so wisely.

56 Break their teeth (O God) in their mouths, smite the jaw-bones of the lions, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrows, let them be rooted out.

57 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the sun.

58 Or ever your pots be made hot with thorns: so let indignation vex him, even as a thing that is raw.

59 The righteous shall rejoyce when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

60 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.

61 RIVER me from mine enemies (O Evening God:) defend me from them that rise up against me.

62 O deliver me from the wicked doers: and save me from the blood-thirstie men.

63 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul: the mighty men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

64 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

65 Stand up (O Lord God of hosts) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not mercifull unto them that offend of malicious wickednes.

66 They go to and fro in the evening: they grin like a dog, and run about thorow the city.

67 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for who doeth hear?

68 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

69 My strength will I ascribe unto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

70 God sheweth me his goodnes plenteously: and God shall let me see my defence upon mine enemies.

71 Slay them not, let my people forget it: but scatter them abroad, among the people, and put them down, O Lord our defence.

72 For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.



13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return: grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They shall run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, & my mercifull God.
Deus, repulisti nos. Psal. 60.

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad: thou hast also been displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it: heal the forces thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy things: thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered: help me with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoyce, and divide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of head, Judah is my law-giver.

8 Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast us out, O God: wilt thou shew, O God, go out with our holts?

11 O bestow our help in trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts: for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 61.

Hear my crying, O God: give ear unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call upon thee: when my heart is in heaviness.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is higher than I: for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever: and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast given an heritage unto those that fear thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the king a long life: that his years may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever: O prepare thy loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I always sing praise unto thy Name: that I may daily perform my vows.

Nouit Deus. Psal. 62.

You truly waiteth still upon God: for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man: ye shall be slain all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies,

they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people:) pour out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity: the children of men are deceitfull upon the weights, they are altogether lighter than vanity it self.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanity: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull: for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.

O God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and dry land, where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindness is better then the life it self: my king shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and fattenesse: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath holpen me up.

10 Therefore also that seek the hurt of my soul: they shall gounder the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall rejoyce in God, all they also that swear by him shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 64.

Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him, and fear not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickedness, and praise it: that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: inasmuch that whoso seeth them, shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say. This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

Morning
Prayer.



10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

Morning prayer.



Te decus hymnus. Psal. 65.

Hou O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou mercifull unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou chusest, and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madness of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the east-goings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it: thou makest it very plentiful.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep: the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

Jubilate Deus. Psal. 65.

O Be joyfull in God all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull art thou in thy works: through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come higher, and behold the works of God: how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land: so that they went thorow the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as will not beleive, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God (ye people:) and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou (O God:) hast proved us: thou also hast tried us like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laidst trouble upon our loins.

11 Thou sufferdest men to ride over our heads: we went thorow fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thy house with burnt-offer-

ings: and will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken, all ye that fear God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth: and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickednesse with my heart: the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Deus miseratur. Psal. 67.

G Od be mercifull unto us, and blisse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase, and God even our own God shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall blisse us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.

Et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou drive them away: and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoyce before God: let them also be merry and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name: magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens as it were upon an horse, praise him in his Name, yea and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widows: even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity: but letteth the rangers continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest thorow the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshed it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though

Morning prayer.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for thy sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The charers of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be § Lord daily: even the God which helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Babel: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and king goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damocels, playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their counsell: the princes of Zebulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver:) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning: lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy place: even the God of Israel, he will give strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

fight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more than the hairs of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltless, are mighty.

5 I payed them the things that I never took: God thou knowest my sinfulness, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seek thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren: even an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my self with fasting: and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me: and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercies: even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not: O let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up: and let not the pic shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindness is comfortable: turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble. O hast thee, and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it: O deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heaviness: I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat: and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall: and let the things that should have been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and ever bow down their backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickedness to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor and in heaviness: thy help (O God) shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better than a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

Evening
Prayer.



Salvum me fac, Psal. 69.

Ave me, O God: for the waters are come in, even unto my soul.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire where no ground is: I am come into the deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry: my

32 The humble shall consider this, and be glad : seek ye after God, and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor : and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the sea and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Judah : that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it : and they that love his Name shall dwell therein.

Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

HAste thee, O God, to deliver me : make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul : let them be turned backward and put to confusion that wish me evil.

3 Let them (for their reward) be soon brought to shame : that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyfull and glad in thee : and let all such as delight in thy salvation, thy alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor and in misery : haste thee unto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my Redeemer : O Lord, make no long tarrying.

In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. 71.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion : but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness, incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort : thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly : out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for : thou art my hope even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born : thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praise shall be alwayes of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many : but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise : that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age : forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsell together, saying : God hath forsaken him, persecutes him, & take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God : my God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul : let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway : and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation : for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God : and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

15 Thou (O God) hast taught me from my youth up until now : therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed : until I have shewed thy

strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness (O God) is very high : and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like unto thee ?

18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me, and yet didst thou turn and refresh me : yea, and broughtst me from the deep of the earth again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour : and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing upon an instrument of musick : unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee : and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long : for they are confounded and brought unto shame that seek to do me evil.

Domine, Iudicium. Psal. 72.

Give the king thy judgements (O God) : and thy righteousness unto the kings son.

2 Then shall he judge the people according unto right : and defend the poor.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace : and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right : defend the children of the poor, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endureth : from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool : even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish : yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other : and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel before him : his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis, and of the isles shall give presents : the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him : all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor when he cryeth : the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy : and shall preserve the souls of the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong : and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia : prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth, high upon the hills : his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the city, like grass upon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for ever, his Name shall remain under the sun among the posterities : which shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel : which only doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the Name of his majesty for ever : and all the earth shall be filled with his majesty, Amen, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel ! Psal. 73.

Racily God is loving unto Israel : even unto such as are of a clean heart.

2 Nevertheless my feet were almost gone, my treadings had well nigh slipped.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

4 For they are in no perill of death: but are lusty and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse: and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most Highst.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: & their tongue goeth thorow the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them: and therout suck they so small advantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most Highst?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in inanocency.

13 All the day long have I been punished: and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but for then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Untill I went into the sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 O how suddenly do they consume: perill, and come to a scarfull end.

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went even chorow my reins.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless I am alway by thee: for thou hast quickened me by thy right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsell: and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee: and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, & my portion for ever.

26 For so, they that forsake thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, so put my trust in the Lord God: and to speak of all thy works (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

Ut quid Deus? Psal. 74.
O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 O think upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy face, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evill in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick

trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have defiled the dwelling place of thy Name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more: no not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help that is done upon earth, he doth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darknesse, and croell habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poor & needy give praise unto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, encreaseeth ever more and more.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 75.

Neo thee (O God) do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiffe neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west: nor yet from the south.

8 And why? God is the Judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob : and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break : and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Notum in Judea. Psal. 76.

TN Jury is God known : his Name is great in Israel.

1 At Salem is his tabernacle : and his dwelling in Sion.

2 There brake he the arrows of the bowe : the shield, the sword, and the battell.

3 Thou art of more honour and might : then the hills of the robbers.

4 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep : and all the men, whose hands are mighty, have found nothing.

5 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob : both the charer and horse are fallen.

6 Thou, even thou art to be feared : and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry ?

7 Thou didst cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven : the earth trembled, and was still.

8 When God arose to judgement : and to help all the meek upon earth.

9 The fiercenesse of man shall turn to thy praise : and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou redden.

10 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that be round about him : bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

11 He shall refrain the spirit of princes : and is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

Vox mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

I Will cry unto God with my voice : even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

1 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord : my fore ran, and cried not, in the night season my soul refused comfort.

2 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God : when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

3 Thou holdest mine eyes waking : I am so feeble that I cannot speak.

4 I have considered the dayes of old : and the yeeres that are past.

5 I call to remembrance my song : and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

6 Will the Lord absent himself for ever : and will he be no more intreated ?

7 Is his mercy clean gone for ever : and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore ?

8 Hath God forgotten to be gracious : and will he shut up his loving kindnesse in displeasure ?

9 And I said, It is mine own infirmity : but I will remember the yeeres of the right hand of the most Highest.

10 I will remember the works of the Lord : and call to minde the wonders of old time.

11 I will think also of all thy works : and my talking shall be of thy doings.

12 Thy way, O God, is holy : who is so great a God (as our God) ?

13 Thou art the God that doth wonders : and hast declared thy power among the people.

14 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people : even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

15 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid : the depths also were troubled.

16 The clouds poured out water, the air thundered : and thine arrows went abroad.

17 The voice of thy thunder, was heard round

about : the lightning shone upon the ground, the earth was moved, and shook withall.

18 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters : and thy footsteps are not known.

19 Thou leddest thy people like sheep : by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite, popule. Psal. 78.

Ear my law, O my people : incline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

1 I will open my mouth in a parable : I will declare hard sentences of old.

2 Which we have heard and known : and such as our fathers have told us.

3 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come : but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull works that he hath done.

4 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law : which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

5 That their posterity might know it : and the children which were yet unborn.

6 To the intent that when they came up : they might shew their children the same.

7 That they might put their trust in God : and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments.

8 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborn generation : a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaved not stedfastly unto God.

9 Like as the children of Ephraim : which being harnessed, and carrying bowes, turned themselves back in the day of battell.

10 They kept not the covenant of God : and would not walk in his law.

11 But forgot what he had done : and the wonderfull work that he had shewed for them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt : even in the field of Zoan.

13 He divided the sea, and let them go thorrow : he made the waters to stand on an heap.

14 In the day time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night thorrow with a light of fire.

15 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness : and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

16 He brought waters out of the stony rock : so that it gushed out like the rivers.

17 Yet for all this they sinned more against him : and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

18 They tempted God in their hearts : and required meat for their last.

19 They spake against God also, saying : Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness ?

20 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withall : but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people ?

21 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth : so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavy displeasure against Israel.

22 Because they beleaved not in God : and put not their trust in his help.

23 So he commanded the clouds above : and opened the doors of heaven.

24 He rained down manna also upon them for to eat : and gave them food from heaven.

25 So man did eat angels food : for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east-winde to blow under heaven : and through his power he brought in the south-west-winde.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust : and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled, for he gave them their own desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavie wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them : yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more : and beloved not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanity : and their yeers in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him : and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength : and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth : and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him : neither continued they steadfast in his covenant.

38 But he was so mercifull, that he forgave their misdoings : and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away : and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh : and that they were even a winde that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness : and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back, and tempted God : and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand : and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt : and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood : so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up : and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar : and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hail-stones : and their mulberry-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattell also with hail-stones : and their flocks with hot thunder-bolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble : and sent evil-angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death : but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt : the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep : and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely that they should not fear : and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary : even to his mountain which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them :

casted their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God : and kept not his testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers : starting aside like a broken bowe.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars : and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth : and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo : even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity : and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword : and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men : and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword : and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep : and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts : and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph : and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Judah : even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he builded his temple on high : and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant : and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him : that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart : and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus, venturiosus. Psal. 79.



God, the Meaten are come into thine Morning inheritance : thy holy temple have prayed, they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

1 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air : and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

2 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem : and there was no man to bury them.

3 We are become an open shame to our enemies : a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

4 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry : shall thy jealousie burn like fire for ever ?

5 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee : and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

6 For they have devoured Jacob : and laid waste his dwelling place.

7 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon : for we are come to great misery.

8 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name : O deliver us, and be mercifull unto our sins, for thy Names sake.

9 Wherefore do the heathen say : Where is now their God ?

10 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed : be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatnesse of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them, O Lord, seven fold into their bosom.

14 So we that be thy people, and sheepe of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.

Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep: shew thy self also thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stir up thy strength and come and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou fettest them with the bread of tears: and givest them plentifullasse of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge: that all they that go by, pluck off her grapes?

13 The wilde boar out of the wood doth root it up: and the wilde beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.

Sing we merrily unto God our strength: make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalm, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp, with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee: and heard thee when thou wast as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also: at the waters of strife.
9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voice: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust: and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me: for if Israel had walked in my wayes,

15 I should soon have put down their enemies: and turned mine hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars: but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finch whear flour: and with honey out of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

Deus stetit. Psal. 82.

God standeth in the congregation of Evening princes: he is a Judge among gods. *Prayers.*

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement: and accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poor and fatherlesse: see that such as be in need and necessity have right.

4 Deliver the out-cast and poor: save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darkness: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods: and ye all are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

Deus, quis similis? Psal. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence: refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For so, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Ismaelites, the Moabites, and Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyned unto them: and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites: unto Sisera, and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmanna.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel: and as the stubble before the winds.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest :
and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that
they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever
more and more : let them be put to shame and
perish.

18 And they shall know that thou, whose Name
is Jehovah : art only the most Highest over all
the earth.

Quam dilecta! Psal. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord
of hosts !

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter
into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my
flesh rejoice in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house,
and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her
young : even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King
and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house :
they will be always praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee :
in whose heart are thy ways.

6 Which going throw the vale of misery, use
it for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and
unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them
in Zion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer :
hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God our defender : and look up-
on the face of thine anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts : is better then a
thousand.

11 I had rather be a door-keeper in the house
of my God : then to dwell in the tents of ungod-
liness.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence :
the Lord will give grace and worship, and no
good thing shall he withhold from them that live
a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man
that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti, Domine. Psal. 85.

I Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land :
thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy peo-
ple : and covered all their sins.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and
turned thy self from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour : and let
thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and
wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one genera-
tion to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us :
that thy people may rejoice in thee ?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us
thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say
concerning me : for he shall speak peace unto his
people, and to his saints, that they turn not
again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear
him : that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together : righte-
ousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and
righteousness hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness :
and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him : and he
shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina, Domine. Psal. 86.

Bow down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me : for I am poor and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am
holly : my God, save thy servant that
putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I will
call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto
thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious : and
of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, Lord, unto my prayer : and ponder
the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon
thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto
thee (O Lord :) there is not one that can do as
thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come
and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorify thy
Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous
things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk
in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I
may fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all
my heart : and will praise thy Name for ever-
more.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and
thou hast delivered my soul from the nethe-
most hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and
the congregations of naughty men have fought
after my soul, and have not set thee before their
eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of com-
passion and mercy : long-suffering, plentiful in
goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy
upon me : give thy strength unto thy servant, and
help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for good,
that they which hate me, may see it, and be asha-
med : because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and
comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.

Her foundations are upon the holy hills : the
Lord loveth the gates of Zion more then all
the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee :
thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon : with
them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they of
Tyre, with the Moabians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Zion it shall be reported, that he
was born in her : and the most High shall esta-
blish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth
up the people : that he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall he
rehearse : all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Domine Deus. Psal. 88.

O Lord God of my Salvation, I have cried
day and night before thee : O let my prayer
enter into thy presence, incline thine ear unto my
calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble : and my life
draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down
into the pit : and I have been even as a man that
hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the grave: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darkness, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out mine hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise up again and praise thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindness be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten.

13 Upon thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul: and hiddest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: (even from my youth up) thy terrours have I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Miserere Cordis Domini Psal. 89.

MY song shall be alway of the loving kindness of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

1 For I have said, Mercy shall beset up for ever thy truth: thalt thou stablish in the heavens.

2 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant.

3 Thy seed will I stablish for ever: and sit up thy throne from one generation to another.

4 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

5 For who is he among the clouds: that shall be compared unto the Lord?

6 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?

7 God is very greatly to be feared in the council of the saints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee: thy truth (most mighty Lord) is on every side.

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

10 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

11 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

12 Thou hast made the north and the south: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy Name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Righteousness and equity is the habitation of thy seat: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can

rejoyce in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy loving kindness thou shalt lift up our horn.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy saints, and saidst: I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oyl have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the son of wickedness shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make my first born: highest then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore: and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the dayes of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law: and walk not in my judgements.

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments: I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by me holiness that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever: and his seat is like as the sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon: and as the faithful witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges: and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by, spoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adversaries to rejoice.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and givest him not victory in the battle.

43 Thou hast put out his glory: and cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self, for ever: and shall thy wrath burn like fire?

46 O remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesses: which thou swearst unto David in thy truth.

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke, that thy

F a servants

Evening
Prayer.



servants have: and how I do bear in my bosom the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine anointed: praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, Amen.

Morning
Prayer.



Domine suprad. Psal. 90.

Ord, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

1 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

2 Thou turnest man to destruction again thou sayest, Come again ye children of men.

3 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

4 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.

5 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

6 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

7 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sins in the sight of thy countenance.

8 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

9 The dayes of our age are threescore years and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

10 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

11 O teach us to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

12 Turn thee again (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

13 O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

14 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

15 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

16 And the glorious majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us. O prosper thou our handy work.

Qui habitat. Psal. 91.

Who so dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noysof pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield & buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set him up, because he hath known my Name.

15 He shall call upon me and I will hear him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfy him: and shew him my salvation.

Bonus est confiteri. Psal. 92.

It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest.

2 To tell of thy loving kindness early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, & upon the lute: upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou Lord hast made me glad through thy works: and I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works: and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickedness do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever, but thou Lord art the most highest for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies (O Lord) lo, thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickedness shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn: for I am anointed with fresh oyl.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that arise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as he planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts (of the house) of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be far and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no unrighteousness in him.

Domine regnabis. Psal. 93.

The Lord is king, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods have lift up their voice: the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holiness becometh thine house for ever.

Evening

Deus ultionum. Psal. 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth : thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

1 Arise thou Judge of the world : and reward the proud after their deserving.

2 Lord, how long shall the ungodly : how long shall the ungodly triumph ?

3 How long shall all wicked doers speak to disdainfully : and make such proud boasting ?

4 They smite down thy people, O Lord : and trouble thine heritage.

5 They murder the widow and the stranger : and put the fatherless to death.

6 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see : neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

7 Take heed ye unwise among the people : O ye fools, when will ye understand ?

8 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear : or he that made the eye, shall he not see ?

9 Or he that nurturcth the heathen : is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish ?

10 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man : that they are but vain.

11 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord :) and teachest him in thy law.

12 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity : untill the pit be digged up for the angry.

13 For the Lord will not fail his people : neither will he forsake his inheritance.

14 Untill righteousness turn again unto judgement : all such as be true in heart shall follow it.

15 Who will rise up with me against the wicked : or who will take my part against the evill doers ?

16 If the Lord had not helped me : it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

17 But when I said, My foot hath slipped : thy mercy (O Lord) held me up.

18 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in my heart : thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

19 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the flood of wickednesse : which imagineth mischief as a law.

20 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous : and condemn the innocent blood.

21 But the Lord is my refuge : and my God is the strength of my confidence.

22 He shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their own malice : yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Venite, exultemus. Psal. 95.

Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our selves glad in him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods :

4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

7 For he is the (Lord) our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this

generation, and said : It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.

Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name : be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen : and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised : he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they be but idols : but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glory and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord (O ye kinreds of the people) ascribe unto the Lord worship & power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due unto his Name : bring presents and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness : let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King : and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad : let the sea make a noise, & all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth : and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.

The Lord is king, the earth may be glad thereof : yea the multitude of the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him : righteousness and judgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him : and burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness : and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods : worship him all ye gods.

8 Slon heard of it, and rejoyced of the daughters of Judah were glad : because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evill : the Lord preferreth the souls of his saints, he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous : and joyfull gladnesse for such as be true heared.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord ye righteous : and give thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.

Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

Morning Prayer.



Evening Prayer.



Evening Prayer.

3 The Lord declared his salvation; his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawms: O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the king.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world: and the people with equity.

Dominus rex eris. Psal. 99.

The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient: he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

3 The Lord is great in Sion: and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity: thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name: these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God:) thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, & worship him upon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

Exultate Deo. Psal. 100.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Misericordiam & iudicium. Psal. 101.

MY song shall be of mercy and judgement: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godliness.

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the sins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, and high stomack: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as be faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doors from the city of the Lord.

Dominus exaudi. Psal. 102.

Eat my prayer, O Lord: and let my Morning-ryning come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine ears unto me when I call, O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my daies are consumed away like smok: and my bones are burnt up, as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grass: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me down.

11 My daies are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Sion: for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy Majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear.

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poor destitute: and despoiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as be in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death.

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Jerusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy years, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as dorth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 103.

Praise the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul: and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sin: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 He will not always be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins: nor rewarded us according to our wickedness.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west: so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The dayes of man are but as grass: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For assoon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodness of the Lord endureth for ever: ever upon them that fear him: and his righteousness upon childrens children.

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant: and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye angels of his, ye that excell in strength: ye that fulfill his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts: ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his: in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 104.

Raise the Lord, O my soul: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment: and spreadst out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Which laich the beams of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the clouds his charer: and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coverdest it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to

the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they shall not passe: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He bindeth his springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Besides them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattell: and green herb for the service of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oil to make him a cheerfull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness, that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat at God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: untill the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works: in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pasture therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God, while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.

Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name: tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name : let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.
 4 Seek the Lord and his strength : seek his face evermore.
 5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done : his wonders & the judgments of his mouth.
 6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant : ye children of Jacob his chosen.
 7 He is the Lord our God : his judgements are in all the world.
 8 He hath been alway mindfull of his covenant and promise : that he made to a thousand generations.
 9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham : and the oath that he sware unto Isaac.
 10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law : and to Israel for an everlasting testament.
 10 Saying, unto thee will I give the land of Canaan : the lot of your inheritance.
 12 When there were yet but a few of them : and they strangers in the land.
 13 What time as they went from one nation to another : from one kingdom to another people.
 14 He suffered no man to do them wrong : but reprov'd even kings for their sakes.
 15 Touch not mine anointed : and do my prophets no harm.
 16 Moreover he called for a dearth upon the land : and destroyed all the provision of bread.
 17 But he had sent a man before them : even Joseph which was sold to be a bond-servant.
 18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks : the Iron entred into his soul.
 19 Untill the time came that his cause was known : the word of the Lord tried him.
 20 The king sent and delivered him : the prince of the people let him go free.
 21 He made him lord also of his house : and ruler of all his substance.
 22 That he might inform his princes after his will : and teach his seniors wisdom.
 23 Israel also came into Egypt : and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.
 24 And he increased his people exceedingly : and made them stronger then their enemies.
 25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people : and dealt untruly with his servants.
 26 Then sent he Moses his servant : and Aaron whom he had chosen.
 27 And these shewed his tokens among them : and wonders in the land of Ham.
 28 He sent darknesse, and it was dark : and they were not obedient unto his word.
 29 He turned their waters into blood : and slew their fish.
 30 Their land brought forth frogs : yea, even in their kings chambers.
 31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies : and lice in all their quarters.
 32 He gave them hail-stones for rain : and flames of fire in their land.
 33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees : and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.
 34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable : and did eat up all the grasse in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
 35 He smote all the first-born in their land : even the chief of all their strength.
 36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there was not one feeble person among their tribes.
 37 Egypt was glad at their departing : for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night season.
 39 At their desire he brought quails : and he filled them with the bread of heaven.
 40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out : so that rivers ran in dry places.
 41 For why ? he remembered his holy promise : and Abraham his servant.
 42 And he brought forth his people with joye and his chosen with gladnesse.
 43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession.
 44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his laws.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever. *Evening prayer.*

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord : or shew forth all his praise ?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement : and do righteously.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen : and rejoyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance : but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red-sea.

8 Nevertheless he helped them for his Names sake : that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red-sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them thorow the deep, as thorow a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hands : and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them : there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words : and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgate his works : and would not abide his counsell.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness : and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire : and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents : and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan : and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company : the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb : and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour : which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham : and fearfull things by the Red-sea.

23 So he said he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap : to turn away his wrathfull indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land : and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents : and hearkned not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then

26 Then lift he up his hand against them : to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their food among the nations : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyed themselves unto Babel-Poor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions : and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phintees and prayed : and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness : among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife : so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen : as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen : and learned their works.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay : yea, they offered their sons and daughters unto devils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters : whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works : and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people : inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hands of the heathen : and they that hated them were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them : and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their adversity : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them according unto the multitude of his mercies : yea, he made all those that led them away captive to pity them.

45 Deliver us (O Lord our God) and gather us from among the heathen : that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from everlasting, and world without end : and let all the people say, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. xcv.

Morning
Prayer.



Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed, and delivered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west : from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way : and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty : their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way : that they might go to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord

for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul : and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death : being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord : and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness : they fell down, and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death : and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass : and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence : and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were even hard at death's door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word and healed them : and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships : and occupy their business in great waters.

24 These men see the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth : which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep : their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest : and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people : and praise him in the feast of the elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wilderness : and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren : for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again, he maketh the wilderness a standing water : and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry : that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards : to yield them fruits of increase.

38 He bletheth them, so that they multiply exceedingly : and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 And again, when they are minished and brought

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name : let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength : seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done : his wonders & the judgements of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant : ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God : his judgements are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindfull of his covenant and promise : that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham : and the oath that he sware unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law : and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, unto thee will I give the land of Canaan : the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them, and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another : from one kingdom to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong : but reprov'd even kings for their fakes.

15 Touch not mine anointed : and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover he called for a dearth upon the land : and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them : even Joseph which was sold to be a bond-servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks : the Iron entered into his soul.

19 Untill the time came that his cause was known : the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and delivered him : the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house : and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might inform his princes after his will : and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt : and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly : and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people : and dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant : and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them : and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark : and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood : and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs : yea, even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies : and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hail-stones for rain : and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees : and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable : and did eat up all the grasse in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land : even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing : for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails : and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out : so that rivers ran in dry places.


41 For why ? he remembered his holy promise : and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joye and his chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his laws.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.

 Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever. Evening prayer.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord : or shew forth all his praise ?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement : and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen : and rejoyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance : but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red-sea.

8 Nevertheless he helped them for his Names sake : that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red-sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them thorow the deep, as thorow a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hands : and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them : there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words : and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgate his works : and would not abide his counsell.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness : and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire : and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents : and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan : and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company : the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb : and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory : into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour : which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham : and fearful things by the Red-sea.

23 So he said he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap : to turn away his wrathfull indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land : and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents ; and hearkned not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them : to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations : and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyed themselves unto Baal-Poor : and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions : and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phineas and prayed : and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness : among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife : so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit : so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen : as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen : and learned their works.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay : yea, they offered their sons and daughters unto devils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters : whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works : and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people : inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hands of the heathen : and they that hated them were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them : and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them : but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their adversity : he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them according unto the multitude of his mercies : yea, he made all those that led them away captive to pity them.

45 Deliver us (O Lord our God) and gather us from among the heathen : that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from everlasting, and world without end : and let all the people say, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed : and delivered from the hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west : from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way : and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirstie : their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way : that they might go to the city where they dwell.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord

for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul : and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death : being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord : and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness : they fell down, and there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death : and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass : and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence : and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were even hard at death's door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word and healed them : and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships : and occupy their business in great waters.

24 These men see the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth : which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep : their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest : and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people : and praise him in the fear of the elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wilderness : and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren : for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again, he maketh the wilderness a standing water : and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he feedeth the hungry : that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards : to yield them fruits of increase.

38 He blesteth them, so that they multiply exceedingly : and suffereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And again, when they are diminished and brought



brought low : through oppression, through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be evil intreated through tyrants : and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery : and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will confide in this, and rejoice : and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise will ponder these things : and they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

Psalm 108.

*Evening
prayer.*

God, my heart is ready (my heart is ready :) I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake thou lute and harp : I my self will awak right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater than the heavens : and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy self (O God) above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered : let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness : I will rejoice therefore and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Juda is my law-giver, Moab is my wash-pot : over Edom will I cast out my shoe, upon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong city : and who will bring me into Edom ?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God : and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts ?

12 O help us against the enemy : for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do great acts : and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Deus laudum. Psalm 109.

Hold not thy tongue, O God of my praise : for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues : they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part : but I give my self unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good : and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him : and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned : and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his dayes be few : and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse : and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread : let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath : and let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him : nor to have compassion upon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed : and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let the wickedness of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord : and let not the sin of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord : that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his minde was not to do good : but persecuted the poor helpelesse man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 And his delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him : he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment : and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloak that he hath upon him : and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies : and so those that speak evil against my soul.

20 But deal thou with me (O Lord God) according unto thy Name : for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpelesse and poor : and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth : and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting : my flesh is dried up for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke unto them : they that looked upon me, shaked their heads.

25 Help me (O Lord my God :) oh save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand : and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet bleese thou : and let them be confounded that rise up against me, but let thy servant rejoice.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame : and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a cloak.

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth : and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor : to save his soul from unrighteous judges, *Dixit Dominus, Psalm 110.*

The Lord said unto my Lord : Sit thou on my right hand, untill I make thine enemies thy footstool. *Morning
prayer.*

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion : be thou ruler even in the midst among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship : the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent : Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand : shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies : and smite in sunder the heads over divers countreys.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way : therefore shall he lift up his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psalm 111.

I will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart : secretly among the faithfull, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great : sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works : that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him : he shall ever be mindfull of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works : that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgement : all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever : and are done in trueth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people : he hath commanded his covenant for ever, holy and revered is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom : good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for ever.

Benedictio. Psal. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plencifoules shall be in his house : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness : he is mercifull, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth : and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved : and the righteous shall be had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evill tidings : for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink : until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor : and his righteousness remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him : he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

Laudate. Psal. 113.

Praise the Lord, ye servants : O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised : from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen : and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high : and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth ?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust : and lifteth the poor out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes : even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house : and to be a joyfull mother of children.

In exitu. Psal. 114.

When Israel came out of Egypt : and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Judah was his sanctuary : and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled : Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams : and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea that thou fleddest : and thou Jordan that thou wast driven back.

6 Ye mountains that ye skipped like rams : and ye little hills like young sheep ?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into a standing water : and the flint stone into a springing well.

Non nobis. Psal. 115.

Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give the praise : for thy loving mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say : Where is now their God.

3 As for our God, he is in heaven : he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold : even the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths, and speak not : eyes have they, and see not.

6 They have ears, and hear not : noses have they, and smell not.

7 They have hands, and handle not, feet have they, and walk not : neither speak they thorow their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them : and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord : he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord : he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of us, and he shall bless us : even he shall bless the house of Israel he shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord : both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more : you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord : which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords : the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord : neither all they that go down into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord : from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

Dilexi. Psal. 116.

I Am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The fires of death compassed me round about : and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heaviness, and I shall call upon the name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous : yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why ? thou hast delivered my soul from death : mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord : in the land of the living.

10 I beleevd, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled : I said in mine heart, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord:
for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?
12 I will receive the cup of salvation: and call
upon the name of the Lord.
13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of
all his people: right dear in the sight of the
Lord is the death of his saints.
14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy ser-
vant: I am thy servant, and the son of thine
hand-maid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.
15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thank-
giving: and will call upon the Name of the Lord.
16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the
sight of all his people: in the courts of the
Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusa-
lem, Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum, Psal. xiv.

O Praise the Lord all ye heav'n: praise him
all ye nations,
2 For his mercifull kindnesse is ever more and
more toward us: and the truth of the Lord en-
dureth for ever, Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino, Psal. xix.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is graci-
ous: because his mercy endureth for ever.
1 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious:
and that his mercy endureth for ever.
2 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that
his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yes, let them now that fear the Lord con-
fesse: that his mercy endureth for ever.
5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the
Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not fear what
man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that
help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon
mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to
put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put
any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but
in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept
me in (I say) on every side: but in the name of
the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are ex-
tinguished even as the fire among the thorns: for in
the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust fore at me, that I might
fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and
is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwell-
ings of the righteous: the right hand of the
Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-
eminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth
mighty things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live: and declare the
works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me:
but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness: that I
may go into them, & give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous
shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me:
and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused:
is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvel-
lous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made:
we will rejoyce and be glad in it.
25 Help me now, O Lord: O Lord send us
now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of
the Lord: we have wished you good luck, ye that
be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed us
light: binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, even
unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee:
thou art my God and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gra-
cious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Beati immaculati, Psal. cxv.

Blessed are those that are undefe-
led in the way: and walk in the
law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep
his testimonies: and seek him
with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wick-
ednesse: walk in his waies.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shall diligent-
ly keep thy commandments.

5 O that my waies were made so direct: that
I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I have
respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfained heart:
when I shall have learned the judgements of thy
righteousnesse.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies: O forsake me
not utterly.

In quo corriget?

W Herewithall shall a young man cleanse his
way: even by ruling himself after thy
word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee, O
let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart: that
I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy
statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling: of all the
judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of
thy testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments: and have
respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes: and I
will not forget thy word.

Rescribo sermo tuo.

O Do well unto thy servant: that I may live,
and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the
wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth: O hide not thy
commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent
desire: that it hath away unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and casted
as they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke: for I
have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me:
but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight: and my
counsellors.

Adhesit pavimento.

MY soul cleaveth to the dust: O quicken
thou me according to thy word.

2 I have

Evening
Prayer.

- 1 I have knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me : O teach me thy statutes.
- 2 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
- 3 My soul melteth away for very heaviness : comfort thou me according to thy word.
- 4 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy law.
- 5 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgements have I laid before me.
- 6 I have stuck unto thy testimonies : O Lord, comfort me not.
- 7 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Legem pone.

- E**ach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep it unto the end.
- 1 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.
 - 2 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.
 - 3 Incline mine heart unto thy testimonies : and not to covetousness.
 - 4 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.
 - 5 O establish thy word in thy servant : that I may fear thee.
 - 6 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgements are good.
 - 7 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

Et venas super me.

- L**et thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation, according unto thy word.
- 2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.
 - 3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgements.
 - 4 So shall I alway keep thy law : yea, for ever and ever.
 - 5 And I will walk at liberty : for I seek thy commandments.
 - 6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings : and will not be ashamed.
 - 7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments : which I have loved.
 - 8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved : and my studie shall be in thy statutes.

Memor esto verbi tui.

- O** Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.
- 2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickened me.
 - 3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision : yet have I not shrunk from thy law.
 - 4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord : and received comfort.
 - 5 I am horribly afraid : for the ungodly that forsake thy law.
 - 6 Thy statutes have been my songs : in the house of my pilgrimage.
 - 7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night season : and have kept thy law.
 - 8 This I had : because I kept thy commandments.

Portio mea, Domine.

- T**hou art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy law.

- 2 I made my humble petition in thy presence, with my whole heart : O be merciful unto me according to thy word.
- 3 I called mine own ways to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
- 4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time : to keep thy commandments.
- 5 The congregation of the ungodly have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy law.
- 6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous judgements.
- 7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee, and keep thy commandments.
- 8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy : O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

- O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant : according unto thy word.
- 2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge : for I have believed thy commandments.
 - 3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong : but now have I kept thy word.
 - 4 Thou art good and gracious : O teach me thy statutes.
 - 5 The proud have imagined a lie against me : but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.
 - 6 Their heart is as fat as brawn : but my delight hath been in thy law.
 - 7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble : that I may learn thy statutes.
 - 8 The law of thy mouth is clearer unto me : than thousands of gold and silver.

Manus tue fecerunt me.

- T**hy hands have made me, and fashioned me : O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
- 2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me : because I have put my trust in thy word.
 - 3 I know (O Lord) that thy judgements are right : and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.
 - 4 O let thy merciful kindness be my comfort : according to thy word unto thy servant.
 - 5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy law is my delight.
 - 6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me : but I will be occupied in thy commandments.
 - 7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies : be turned unto me.
 - 8 O let my heart be found in thy statutes : that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

- M**y soul hath longed for thy salvation : and I have a good hope because of thy word.
- 2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word : saying, O when wilt thou comfort me ?
 - 3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke : yet do I not forget thy statutes.
 - 4 How many are the days of thy servant : when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me ?
 - 5 The proud have digged pits for me : which are not after thy law.
 - 6 All thy commandments are true : they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help.
 - 7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth : but I forsook not thy commandments.
 - 8 O quicken me after thy loving kindness : and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

In eternum, Domine.

O Lord, thy word : endureth for ever in heaven.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another : thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law : I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments : for with them thou hast quickned me.

6 I am thine, O save me : for I have sought thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me : but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end : but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi !

Lord, what love have I unto thy law : all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies : for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my teachers : for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser then the aged : because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evill way : that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements : for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat : yea, sweeter then honey unto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandments I get understanding : therefore I hate all evill ways.

Lumen pedibus meis.

Thy word is a lantern unto my feet : and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed : to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure : quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is alway in my hand : yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me : but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever : and why ? they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway : even unto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

I Hate them that imagine evill things : but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked : I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 O stablish me, according to thy word, that I may live : and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe : yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden down all them that depart from thy statutes : for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou passest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross : therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee : and I am afraid of thy judgements.

Feci iudicium.

I Deal with the thing that is lawful and right : O give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good : that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy : and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding : that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand : for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments : above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments : and all false ways I utterly abhor.

Mirabilia

Thy testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath : for my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be mercifull unto me : as thou usest to do unto the fe that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no wickedness have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongfull dealings of men : and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant : and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy law.

Iustus et, Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me : because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost : and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness : and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me : yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting : O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.

I Call with my whole heart : hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yea, even upon thee do I call-help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee : for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving kindness : quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are far from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies I have known long time : that thou hast grounded them for ever.

*Evening prayer.**Morning prayer.*

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine adversity, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according unto thy word.

3 Health is far from the ungodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors: because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments: O quicken me according to thy loving kindnesse.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting: all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

P Rinces have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them: but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have which love thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

Appropinquas deprecatio.

L Et my complaint come before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: Oh seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.

W hen I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall be given, or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me that I am constrained to dwell with Melech: and to have mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battell.

Levavi oculos. Psal. 121.

I Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, & thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Letatus sum. Psal. 122.

I Was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem: Jerusalem is builded as a city: that is at unitie in it self.

3 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

4 For there is the seat of judgement: even the seat of the house of David.

5 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

6 Peace be within thy walls: and plenteousnesse within thy palaces.

7 For my brethren and companions sakes: I will wish thee prosperity.

8 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good.

Ad elevavi oculos meos. Psal. 123.

U Nto thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God until he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornfull reproof of the wealthy: and with the disdainfullnesse of the proud.

Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.

I F the Lord himself had not been on our side, (now my Israel say:) If the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea the waves had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord: which hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped, even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heaven and earth.

Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.

T Hey that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand unto wickednesse:



The xxvii. day:

The psalms.

The xxviii. day:

Evening
prayer.

4 Do well, O Lord: unto those that be good
and true of heart.
5 As for such as turn back unto their own
wickedness: the Lord shall lead them forth with
the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

In convertendo Psal. 126.

When the Lord turned again the capti-
vity of Sion: then were we like un-
to them that dream.
2 Then was our mouth filled with
laughter: and our tongue with joy.
3 Then said they among the heathen: The
Lord hath done great things for them.
4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us
already: whereof we rejoyce.
5 Turn our captivity, O Lord: as the rivers in
the south.
6 They that sowe in tears: shall reap in joy.
7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and
beareth forth good seed: shall doubtlesse come
again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour
is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city: the watch-
man waketh but in vain.
3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up
early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of
carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.
4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb: are
an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.
5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant:
even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full
of them: they shall not be ashamed when they
speak with their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and
walk in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine
hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: up-
on the walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive branches: round
about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that fear-
eth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse
thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperitie
all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens chil-
dren: and peace upon Israel.

Sicut expugnaverunt. Psal. 129.

Many a time have they fought against me
from my youth up: (may Israel now say.)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from
my youth up: but they have not prevailed
against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: and
made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewn the
snarles of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned back-
ward: as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grasse growing up-
on the house tops: which withereth afore it be
plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleteth not his hand:
neither he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosom.

8 So that they which go by, say not so much
as: The Lord prosper you: we wish you good
luck in the Name of the Lord.

De profundis. Psal. 130.

Out of the deep have I called unto thee (O
Lord:) Lord, hear my voice.

2 O let thine ears consider well: the voice of
my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be exalted to mark what
is done amiss: O Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore
shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for
him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: before the
morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord, for with the
Lord there is mercy: and with him is plenteous
redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel: from all his sins.
Dominus, non est. Psal. 131.

Lord, I am not high minded: I have no proud
looks.

2 I do not exercise my self in great matters:
which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like
as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea,
my soul is even as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord: from this time
forth for evermore.

Memento, Domine. Psal. 132.

Remember David: & all his trouble.

2 How he swore unto the Lord: *Memento*
and vowed a vow unto the Almighty *prayer*
God of Jacob.

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of
mine house: nor climb up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor
mine eye-lids to slumber: neither the temples of
my head to take any rest.

5 Until I finde out a place for the temple of
the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of
Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata: and
found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle: and fall
low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou
and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteous-
ness: and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant David's sake: turn not away
the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath unto
David: and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I sit upon
thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant, and
my testimonies that I shall learn them: these
children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an ha-
bitation for himself: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I
dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her vicinals with increase: and
will satisfie her poor with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health: and
her saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to
flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine an-
ointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with
shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.

Behold how good and joyfull a thing it is:
brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard: even unto Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.

Eccle. xiii. Psal. 134.

BEhold (now) praise the Lord: all ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord: even in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

O Praise the Lord, laud ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises unto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself: and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and what our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first born of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations: and slew mighty kings.

11 Schem king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdoms of Canaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever: so doth thy memorial, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold: the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths, and speak not: eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, and yet they hear not: neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel: praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi: ye that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Jerusalem.

Confitemini. Psal. 136.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The sun to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for ever.

9 The moon and the stars to govern the night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first-born: for his mercy endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a mighty hand and a stretched-out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Which divided the Red sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to go thorow the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 Which led his people thorow the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 Which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

18 Yea, and slew mighty kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

19 Schem king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever.

20 And Og the king of Basan: for his mercy endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servants: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Which remembered as when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

By the waters of Babylon we sat down, and wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them up: upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, required of us then a song, and melody in our heaviness: sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth: yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Jerusalem: how they said, Down with it, down with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, washed with misery: yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children: and throweth them against the stones.

G

Confite

*Evening
Prayer.*



2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 And will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy loving kindness and truth: for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee thou heardest me: and enduedst my soul with much strength.

4 All the things of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud he holdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand upon the furiousness of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever, despise not then the works of thine own hands.

Domine, robusti. Psal. 139.

O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and knowest me: thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my ways.

3 For so, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go, then from thy presence?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there: If I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea.

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the night is as clear as the day: the darkness and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee, though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes, O Lord, see my substance, yet being unperfected: and in thy book were all my members written.

16 As high day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God: O how great is the sum of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For thou speakest not lightly against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

Morning Prayer.



21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right fore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me: and lead me in the way everlasting.

Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adders poyson is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men, which are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am, that the Lord will avenge the poor: and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name: and the just shall continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamavi. Psal. 141.

Lord, I call upon thee, hasten unto me: and consider my voice when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keep the door of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places: that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But thine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me never escape them.

4 Man is like a thing of nought; his time
passeth away like a shadow.

My mouth shall speak the praise of the

Lord 3

Lord : and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.

Praise the Lord, O my soul, while I live will I praise the Lord : yea as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man : for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth : and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help : and whose hope is in the Lord his God :

5 Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is : which keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giveth sight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord creeth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherless and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be king for evermore : and thoroughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.

Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God : yea, a joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankful.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the out-casts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

4 He telleth the number of the stars : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harp unto our God.

8 Which covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth : and maketh the grass to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9 Which giveth fodder unto the cattell : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the flour of wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool : and scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels : who is able to abide his frost ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his winds, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his Laws.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.

O Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye angels of his : praise him all his hosts.

3 Praise him sun and moon : praise him all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens : and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a Law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons, and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapour : winds and storm fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitfull trees and all Cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell : worms, and feathered fowls.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people : princes, and all Judges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his Saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serve him.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of Saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and helpeth the meek hearted.

5 Let the Saints be joyfull with glory : let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two-edged sword in their hands.

7 To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their kings in chains : and their nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : Such honour have all his Saints.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.

O Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well toned cymbals : praise him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the Lord.

Evening
Prayer.



FINIS.

GODLY PRAYERS.

¶ A Prayer containing the duty of every true Christian.

O Most mightie God, mercifull and loving Father, I wretched sinner come unto thee in the Name of thy dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, my onely Saviour and Redeemer: and I most humbly beseech thee for his sake, to be mercifull unto me, and to cast all my sins out of thy sight and remembrance, through the merits of his bloody death and passion.

Pour upon me (O Lord) thy holy Spirit of wisdom and grace: govern and lead me by thy holy word, that it may be a lantern unto my feet, and a light unto my steps. Shew thy mercy upon me, and so lighten the naturall blindness and darkness of my heart through thy grace, that I may daily be renewed by the same Spirit and grace: by the which (O Lord) purge the grossness of my hearing and understanding, that I may profitably read, hear, and understand thy word, and heavenly will, beleve and practise the same in my life and conversation, and evermore hold fast that blessed hope of everlasting life.

Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expresse my faith in thee: mercifully heare the humble suit of thy servant, and grant me thy peace all my dayes: graciously pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods, and name: but most chiefly my soul, against all assaults, temptations, accusations, subtil baits and sleights of that old enemy of mankinde, Satan that roaring lion, ever seeking whom he may devour.

And here (O Lord) I prostrate with most humble minde crave of thy divine Majesty to be mercifull unto the universall church of thy Son Christ: and especially according to my bounden duty, beseech thee for his sake, to bleesse, save and defend the principall member thereof, thy servant our most dear and Sovereign lord, king Charles, increase in his royall heart true faith, godly zeal, and love of the same: and grant him victory over all his enemies, a long, prosperous, and honourable life upon earth, a blessed end, and life everlasting.

Moreover, O Lord, grant unto his Majesties most honourable Counsellors, and every other member of this thy church of England, that they and we, in our severall callings, may truly and godly serve thee: plant in our hearts true fear and honour of thy Name, obedience to our prince, and love to our neighbours: increase in us true faith and religion: Replenish our mindes with all goodnes, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same till the end of our lives: give unto us a goodly zeal in prayer, true humility in prosperity, perfect patience in adversity, and continuall joy in the holy Ghost.

And lastly, I commend unto thy fatherly protection, all that thou hast given me, as wife, children, and servants: Aid me, O Lord, that I may govern, nourish, and bring them up in thy fear and service, And forasmuch as in this world I must always be at war and strife, not with one sort of enemies, but with an infinite number, not onely with flesh and blood, but with the devill, which is the prince of darkness, and with wicked

men executors of his most damnable will: grant me therefore thy grace, that being armed with thy defence, I may stand in the battell with an invincible constancy against all corruption, which I am compassed with on every side, untill such time as I having ended the combat, which during this life I must sustain, in the end I may attain to thy heavenly rest, which is prepared for me, and all thine elect: through Christ our Lord and onely Saviour. Amen.

¶ Certain godly Prayers for certain dayes.

Monday.

Almighty God, the Father of mercy, and God of all comfort, which onely forgivest sins, forgive unto us our sins, good Lord, forgive unto us our sins: that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be covered, & not imputed unto us, and by the operation of the holy Ghost, we may have power and strength hereafter to resist sin, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

Tuesday.

O Lord God, which despisest not a contrite heart, and forgettest not the sins and wickedness of a sinner, in what hour soever he doth mourn and lament his old manner of living: grant unto us (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that we may vehemently despise our sinfull life past, and wholly be converted unto thee, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

Wednesday.

O Mercifull Father, by whose power and strength we may overcome our enemies, both bodily and ghostly: grant unto us, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our baptisme, we may overcome the chief enemies of our soul, that is the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after lead our lives in holiness and righteousness, that we may serve thee in spirit and truth, and that by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

Thursday.

O Almighty and everlasting God, which not onely givest every good and perfect gift: but also increasest those gifts that thou hast given, we most humbly beseech thee (mercifull God) to increase in us the gift of faith, that we may truly beleve in thee, and in the promises made unto us, and that neither by our negligence, nor infirmity of the flesh, nor by grievousness of temptation, neither by the subtil crafts and assaults of the devill, we be driven from faith in the blood of our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

Friday.

Grant unto us, O mercifull God (we most heartily beseech thee) knowledge and true understanding of thy word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things, & how to do our duties,

Godly Prayers?

And truly to walk in our vocation: and that also we may expresse in our living those things that we do know, that we be not onely knowers of thy word, good Lord, but also be workers of the same, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

Saturday.

O Almighty God, which hast prepared everlasting life to all those which be thy faithful servants: grant unto us, Lord, sure hope of the life everlasting, that we being in this miserable world, may have some taste and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not by our deserving, but by the merits and deserving of our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

O Mercifull God, our onely aid, succour, and strength at all times: grant unto us, O Lord, that in the time of prosperity we be not proud, and so forget thee, but that with our whole heart and strength we may cleave unto thee: and in the time of adversity, that we fall not into infidelity and desperation; but that alwayes with a constant faith, we may call for help unto thee: grant this, O Lord, for our Advocates sake, and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Sunday.

O Almighty and mercifull Lord, which givest unto thy elect people the holy Ghost, as a sure pledge of thy heavenly kingdom: grant unto us, O Lord, thy holy Spirit, that he may bear witness with our spirit, that we be thy children, and heirs of thy kingdom, and that by the operation of this Spirit, we may kill all carnall lusts, unprofitable pleasures, concupiscences, evil affections, contrary unto thy will, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer for trust in God.

In the beginning of the fall of man was trust in himself. The beginning of the restoring of man was distrust in himself, and trust in God. O most gracious, and most wise guide, our Saviour Christ, which doest lead them the right way to immortall blessednesse, which truly and unfaindly trusting in thee, commit our selves to thee: grant us, that like as we be blind, and feeble indeed, so we may take and repute our selves, that we presume not of our selves to see to our selves, but so far to see, that alwayes we may have thee before our eyes, to follow thee being our guide, to be ready at thy call most obediently, and to commit our selves wholly unto thee, that thou which onely knowest the way, mayest lead us the same way unto our heavenly desires, to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory for ever, Amen.

✠ Certain godly prayers to be used for sundry purposes.

A general confession of sin to be said every morning.

O Almighty God our heavenly Father, I confesse and acknowledge that I am a miserable and a wretched sinner, and have manifold wayes most grievously transgressed thy most godly commandments through wicked thoughts, ungodly lusts, unskill words and deeds, committed in my whole life. In sin am I born and conceived, and there is no goodnesse in me; inasmuch

as if thou shouldst enter into thy narrow judgement with me, judging me according unto the same, I were never able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish, and be damned for ever: So little help, comfort, or succour, is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heavenly Father) that thou dost not spare thy onely dear beloved Son, but dost give him up unto the most bitter, and most vile and slanderous death of the crosse for me, that he might so pay the rancome for my sins, satisfie thy judgement, fill, and pacifie thy wrath, reconcile me again unto thee, and purchase me thy grace and favour, and everlasting life. Wherofore through the merit of his most bitter death and passion, & through his innocent blood-shedding, I beseech thee, O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious and mercifull unto me, to forgive and pardon me all my sins, to lighten my heart with thy holy Spirit, to renew, confirm and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to inflame me in love toward thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart walk as it becometh me, in thy most godly commandments, and so glorifie and praise thee everlastingly. And also that I may with a free conscience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or necessities, and even in the very pangs of death, cry boldly, and merrily unto thee, and say, *I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, &c.* But O Lord God, heavenly Father, to comfort my self in affliction and temptation, with these articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and forasmuch as thou wilt be prayed unto, and called upon, for it, I come unto thee, to pray and beseech thee, both for that, and for all other my necessities, even as thy dearly beloved Son our Saviour Jesus Christ himself hath taught us. And from the very bottom of my heart I cry, and say, *Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

Prayers to be said in the morning.

O Mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, I render most high laud, praise, and thanks unto thee, that thou hast preserved me, both this night, and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto, under thy protection, and hast suffered me to live unto this present hour. And I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to receive me this day, and the residue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darkness, of misbelief, infidelity, and of carnall lusts and affections, may be utterly chased and driven out of my heart, and that I may be justified and saved both body and soul, through a right and perfect faith, and so walk in the light of thy most godly truth, to thy glory and praise, and to the profit and furtherance of my neighbour, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

All possible thanks, that we are able, we render unto thee, O Lord Jesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to be propitious unto us: and we beseech thee likewise to prosper all this same day unto us for thy glory, and for the health of our soul, and that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going down, and which art the Sun eternally giving life, food, and gladnesse unto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our minds, that we may

Godly prayers.

not any where stumble to fall into any sin; but may through thy good guiding and condescending come to the life everlasting. Amen.

O Lord Jesus Christ, which art the true Sun of the world, evermore arising, and never going down, which by thy most wholsome appearing and light, doest bring forth, preserve, nourish and refresh all things, as well that are in heaven, as also that are on earth: we beseech thee mercifully and favourably to shine into our hearts, that the night and darkness of sins, and the mists of errors on every side driven away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life time go without any stumbling or offence, and may decently and seemly walk (as in the day time) being pure and clean from the works of darkness, and abounding in all good works, which God hath prepared for us to walk in, which with the Father, and with the holy Ghost, liveist and reignest for ever and ever. Amen.

O God, and Lord Jesus Christ, thou knowest, yea, and hast also taught us, how great the infirmity and weakness of man is, and how certain a thing it is, that he can do nothing without thy godly help. If man trust in himself, it cannot be avoided, but that he must run headlong, and fall into a thousand undoings and mischances. O our Father, have thou pity and compassion upon the weakness of us thy children, be thou present and ready to help us, always shewing thy mercy upon us, and prospering whatsoever we godly go about, so that thou giving us light, we may see what things are truly good indeed: thou encouraging us, we may have an earnest desire to the same: and thou being our guide, we may come where to obtain them: for we having nothing but mistrust in our selves, do yeeld and commit our selves fully and wholly unto thee alone, which workest all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So be it.

A prayer against temptation.

O Lord Jesus Christ, the onely stay and fence of our mortall state, our onely hope, our onely salvation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the helh (which thou hast for our onely cause taken upon thee) didst suffer thy self to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men, didst utterly overcome and vanquish sin, death, the world, the devil, and all the kingdom of hell: and whatsoever thou hast so overcome, for our behoof it is that thou hast overcome it, neither hath it been thy will to have any of thy servants to keep battell, or fight with any of the foresaid evils, but of purpose to reward us with a crown of the more glory, for it. And to the intent that thou mightest likewise overthrow Satan in thy members, as thou hast before done in thine own person, give thou (we beseech thee) unto us thy souldiers (O Lion most victorious of the tribe of Juda) strength against the roaring lion which continually wandreth out and fro, seeking whom he may devour. Thou being that same Serpent, the true giver of health and life, that was nailed on high on a tree, give unto us (thy silly ones) willnesse, against the deceitfull awaiting of the most subtil serpent. Thou being a lamb as white as snow, the vanquisher of Satans tyranny, give unto us thy little sheep, the strength and vertue of thy Spirit, that being in our own selves weak and feeble, and in thee strong and

valiant, we may withstand and overcome all assaults of the devil, so that thy ghostly enemy may not glory on us; but being conquered through thee, we may give thanks to thy mercy, which never leaveth them destitute that put their trust in thee, who livest and reignest God for ever without end. Amen.

A prayer for the obtaining of wisdom.

O God of our fathers, and Lord of mercy, thou that hast made all things with thy word, and ordained man through thy wisdom, that he should have dominion over the creatures which thou hast made, that he should order the world according to equity and righteousness, and execute judgement with a true heart, give me wisdom which is ever about thy seat, and put me not out from among thy children: for I thy servant, and son of thy handmaid, am a feeble person, of a short time, and too young to the understanding of thy judgements and law: yea, though a man be never so perfect among the children of men, yet if thy wisdom be not with him, he shall be nothing worth. O send thy wisdom out of thy holy heavens, and from the throne of thy Majesty, that she may be with me, and labour with me, that I may know what is acceptable in thy sight, for she knoweth and understandeth all things, and she shall conduct me right soberly in thy works, and preserve me in her power, so shall my works be acceptable. Amen.

A prayer against worldly carelesnesse.

O Most dear and tender Father, our defender and nourisher, endue us with thy grace, that we may cast off the great blindness of our mindes, and carelesnesse of worldly things, and may put our whole study and care in keeping of thy holy law, and that we may labour and travell for our necessities in this life, like the birds of the air, and the lilies of the field without care. For thou hast promised to be careful for us, and hast commanded that we should call all our care upon thee: which livest and reignest world without end. Amen.

A prayer necessary for all persons.

O Mercifull God, I a wretched sinner acknowledge my self bound to keep thy holy commandments, but yet unable to perform them, and to be accepted for just, without the righteousness of Jesus Christ thy only Son, who hath perfectly fulfilled thy law, to justify all them that believe and trust in him. Therefore grant me grace, I beseech thee, to be occupied in doing of good works, which thou commandest in holy scripture, all the dayes of my life, to thy glory: and yet so trust only in thy mercy, and in Christs merits to be purged from my sins, and not in my good works, be they never so many. Give me grace to love thy holy word fervently, to search the scriptures diligently, to read them humbly, to understand them truly, to live after them effectually. Order my life so, O Lord, that it may be always acceptable unto thee. Give me grace not to rejoyce in any thing that displeaseth thee, but evermore to delight in those things that please thee, be they never so contrary to my desires. Teach me so to pray, that my petitions may be graciously heard of thee. Keep me upright among diversities

Godly prayers.

titles of opinions and judgements in the world,
 that I never swerve from thy truth taught in
 holy scripture. In prosperity, O Lord, save me,
 that I wax not proud; In adversity thy help, that
 I neither despair, nor blaspheme thy holy Name;
 but taking it patiently, to give thee thanks, and
 trust to be delivered after thy pleasure. When I
 happen to fall into sin through frailty: I beseech
 thee, to work true repentance in my heart, that I
 may be sorry without desperation, trust in thy
 mercy without presumption, that I may amend
 my life, and become truly religious without hy-
 pocrisie, lowly in heart without fainting, faith-
 full and trusty without deceit, merry without
 lightnesse, sad without distrust, sober without
 foolishnesse, content with mine own without co-
 verousnesse, to tell my neighbour his faults chari-
 tably without dissimulation, to instruct my hous-
 hold in thy laws truly, to obey our king and all
 governors under him unfeignedly, to receive all
 laws and common ordinances (which disagree not
 from thy holy word) obediently, to pay every
 man that which I owe unto him truly, to backbite
 no man, nor slander my neighbour secretly, and
 to abhor all vices, loving all goodnesse earnest-
 ly: O Lord, grant me thus to do, for the glory
 of thy holy Name. Amen.

A prayer for patience in trouble.

How hast thou O Lord humbled and plucked me down? I dare now unneaths make my prayers unto thee; for thou art angry with me, but not without my deserving. Certainly I have sinned, Lord, I confesse it: I will not deny it; but oh my God! pardon my trespasses, release my debts, render now thy grace again unto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plagued and beaten: yet Lord, this notwithstanding, I abide patiently, and give mine attendance on thee continually, waiting for relief at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I have received a token of thy favour and grace towards me, I mean thy word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on the crosse for a ransom, a sacrifice, and price for my sins: wherefore, according to that thy promise defend me, Lord, by thy right hand, and give a gracious ear to my requests; for all mans fautes are but vain. Beat down therefore mine enemies thine owne self, with thy power, which art my only aider and protectour, O Lord God Almighty. Amen.

A prayer to be said at night going to bed.

O Mercifull Lord God heavenly Father, whether we sleep or wake, live or die, we are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of me, and not suffer me so perishe in the works of darkness, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, that thy godly knowledge

may daily increase in me; through a right and pure faith, and that I may always be found to walk and live after thy will & pleasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A prayer to be said at the hour of death.

O Lord Jesus, which art the only health of all men living, and the everlasting life of them which die in faith : I wretched sinner, give and submit my self wholly unto thy most blessed will. And being sure that the thing cannot perish which is committed unto thy mercy, willingly now I leave this frail and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better life shall restore it to me again. I beseech thee most merciful Lord Jesus Christ, that thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soul against all temptations, and that thou wilt cover and defend me with the buckler of thy mercy, against all the assaults of the devil : I see and acknowledge that there is in my self no help of salvation, but all my confidence, hope and trust, is in thy most merciful goodness. I have no merits, nor good works which I may alledge before thee. Of sins and evil works (alas) I see a great heap, but through thy mercy, I trust to be in the number of them to whom thou wilt not impute their sins, but take and accept me for righteous and just, and to be the inheritor of everlasting life. Thou merciful Lord, wast born for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou didst preach and teach, thou didst pray and fast for my sake, thou didst all good works and deeds for my sake, thou sufferdest most grievous pains and torments for my sake ; and finally, thou gavest thy most precious body to die, and thy blood to be shed on the cross for my sake. Now most merciful Saviour, let all these things profit me, which thou hast freely given me, that hast given thy self for me. Let thy blood cleanse and wash away the spots and foulness of my sins. Let thy righteousness hide and cover mine unrighteousness. Let the merits of thy passion and blood, be the satisfaction for my sins. Give me, Lord, thy grace, that thy faith and salvation in thy blood waver not in me, but be ever firm and constant, that the hope of thy mercy, and life everlasting never decay in me, that charity was not cold in me. Finally, that the weakness of my flesh be not overcome with the fear of death. Grant me merciful Saviour, that when death shall fling up the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soul may still behold and look upon thee, that when death hath taken away the use of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry, and say unto thee, *In manus tuas, Domine, commendo spiritum meum*, (that is to say) O Lord into thy hands I give and commit my soul : *Domine, Jesu, accipe spiritum meum*, Lord Jesus receive my soul and thee, Amen.

5 MA 56

FINIS.

